Opusc. Zool. Budapest, 2017, 48(2): 77–116

The first combined checklist of earthworms of the Northeastern Mediterranean region (Clitellata: Megadrili)

T. SZEDERJESI

Tímea Szederjesi, Hungarian Natural History Museum, Department of Zoology, H-1088 Budapest, Baross u. 13. E-mail: t.szederjesi@gmail.com

Abstract. The first combined checklist of earthworms of the Balkan Peninsula, Anatolia, the Levant and Cyprus is presented. Out of the 226 taxa, 216 belong to the Holarctic family Lumbricidae. Ten further species are from the families Criodrilidae, Acanthodrilidae, Ocnerodrilidae and Megascolecidae. The widely introduced peregrine species take part with 11.9% (27 taxa). The number of endemics within the studied areas is highest on the Balkan Peninsula (90 taxa). As a result of this study, four synonyms were found, and the subgenus *Trapezonscolex* Qiu & Bouché, 1998 was raised to genus level for the former Turkish *Eophila* species *Eo. cavazzutii cavazzutii* Omodeo, 1988 and *Eo. cavazzutii pascuorum* Omodeo, 1988.

Keywords. Northeastern Mediterranean, Oligochaeta, species list, Lumbricidae, Megascolecidae, Acanthodrilidae.

INTRODUCTION

The Balkan Peninsula is a relatively well-defined area of Europe. The Black, the Aegean and the Ionian Sea bound it from the eastern, southern and western directions respectively. However, drawing its northern border is quite difficult, the different authors share different concepts (Griffiths *et al.* 2004, Mahunka *et al.* 2013). One possible way as proposed here, is to take the valley of the Siret River, the southern border of the Southern Carpathians, the Danube, the Sava, the northern projection of the Dinaric Alps, and the Ćicarija and Učka Mts.

The zoological peculiarities of the Balkans provoked attention as early as the beginning of the 20th century and resulted in intensive researches on the area regarding earthworms as well (Cognetti 1906, Černosvitov 1930). After this long-lasting work covering a whole century, one could conceive that the earthworm fauna of the Balkan Peninsula is well-known, but it is important to emphasize that our knowledge on the Balkan countries are quite different, as the monograph of Mršić (1991) reflects it well.

Without any doubt, the former Yugoslav countries are the most well-known areas of the Balkan regarding its eartworm fauna (*e.g.* Karaman 1972a, Šapkarev 1972a, Karaman & Stojanović 1996, Stojanović & Milutinović 2013, Szederjesi 2013a, Trakić *et al.* 2016, Stojanović *et al.* 2017a).

Greece (Zicsi & Michalis 1981, Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012a, Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a) and Bulgaria (Černosvitov 1934a, Zicsi & Csuzdi 1986, Valchovski 2012, Szederjesi 2013b) are also intensively studied, but there are still huge unexplored areas in the above mentioned countries.

The Albanian earthworm researches are most recent (Dhora 2010, Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b, 2015).

According to the Balkan definition proposed here, the most southern part of Romania also belongs to the Balkan Peninsula, including the Romanian part of Dobruja and the area lying from the southern part of the Carpathians to the Danube. We have only sporadic data from this region (Pop 1949), however two species – *Cernosvitovia dobrogeana* (Pop, 1938) and *C. munteniana* Zicsi & Pop, 1991 – were described from

urn: lsid:zoobank.org:pub:BA5C1010-1680-4241-B944-08BED2F69851 *published: 13. November, 2017*
HU ISSN 2063-1588 (online), HU ISSN 0237-5419 (print) *http://dx.doi.org/10.18348/opzool.2017.2.77*

here. The European part of Turkey also belongs to the Balkan, the earthworm fauna of this area is lesser known (Valchovski & Mısırlıoğlu 2017).

Anatolia or Asia Minor forms a large part of Turkey. The Black and the Aegean Sea bound it from the northern and western directions. The Mediterranean Sea, the Taurus Mts and Upper Mesopotamia borders it from south, while the Greater and Lesser Caucasus bound it from northeast and east. The Bosphorus, the Marmara Sea and the Dardanelles separate it from the Balkan Peninsula.

The first organized earthworm collecting trip to Turkey took place at the end of the 1980's and resulted in describing altogether 15 species new to science (Omodeo & Rota 1989, 1991). Csuzdi *et al.* (2006) summarized the knowledge on the Turkish earthworm fauna. Since then, the investigations are more or less continuous (Mısırlıoğlu 2008, 2010, 2012, Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2017, Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a, Szederjesi & Mısırlıoğlu 2017).

Pavlíček *et al.* (2007) defines the Levant as "circa 150 km wide area between the Mediterranean Sea and the Syrian and Arabian deserts. The Taurus Mts borders it from north and the Isthmus of Suez from south".

The earthworm researches in the Levant began at the end of the 19th century (Rosa 1893a, Michaelsen 1901) and continued in the 20th century (Černosvitov 1938a, Omodeo 1956, Zicsi 1985a). The recent studies mainly focused on Israel (Csuzdi & Pavlíček 1999, 2002, Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a) and Jordan (Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005b, Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a, Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b).

We have only scarce information on the earthworms of the Aegean islands, most data are sporadic (Cognetti 1906, 1913, Michaelsen 1928, Černosvitov 1934b). The first overview on the Cretan earthworm fauna is from Szederjesi (2017).

Cyprus is the third largest island of the Mediterranean Sea. Its wildlife is species rich, nonetheless we didn't have any information on its earthworm fauna until the 1990's (Michalis 1993) and 2000's (Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b, 2008). Szederjesi *et al.* (2016) described the first endemic earthworm species from the island. According to Pavlíček & Csuzdi (2017), the origin of the earthworm fauna of Cyprus probably goes back to the Messinian Salinity Crisis Period, when three, now submerged land bridges – the Misis, Hecataneus and Latakia – connected the island to the Bay of Iskenderun and Syria, due to the lowering of the Mediterranean sea level.

The aim of this paper is to summarise our recent knowledge and present the first checklist of the earthworms of the Balkan Peninsula, Anatolia, Levant and the Aegean Islands *aka* the Northeastern Mediterranean region.

MATERIAL AND METHODS

The data were collected by screening the avaible literature. The valid species names are given according to the online database of Csuzdi (2012). In the synonymy list, the original combination of names together with references to the present usage are presented for all species. The comprehensive works of Mršić (1991), Pavlíček *et al.* (2003), Pavlíček & Csuzdi (2006b), Valchovski (2012), Csuzdi *et al.* (2006) and Szederjesi *et al.* (2017a) are regarded as a basis and only the references published after these works are given.

LIST OF SPECIES

Family Lumbricidae Rafinesque-Schmaltz, 1815

Genus *Allolobophora* Eisen, 1874

Allolobophora altimontana Mršić, 1982

Allolobophora altimontana Mršić, 1982: 58. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 3.

Karpatodinariona altimontana: Mršić 1991: 245. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Allolobophora brunnecephala Kvavadze, 1985

Allolobophora brunnecephala Kvavadze, 1985: 201. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 2. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
?Allolobophora smaragdina: Omodeo & Rota 1989: 182. (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006)
?Allolobophora bellicosa: Omodeo & Rota 1991: 177. (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006)

Distribution. Turkey, Georgia (Kvavadze 1985, Csuzdi *et al.* 2006)

Allolobophora bulgarica Černosvitov, 1934

Allolobophora bulgarica Černosvitov, 1934a: 74. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 254.
Cernosvitovia (*Cernosvitovia*) *bulgarica*: Mršić 1991: 144.
Cernosvitovia bulgarica: Valchovski 2012: 90. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639.

Distribution. Bulgaria (Valchovski 2012).

Remarks. Zicsi (1981a) and Mršić (1991) provisionally placed this species to *Cernosvitovia* however, Zicsi & Pop (1991: 126) examining the type specimen revealed that its male pore is located on segment 15 therefore *bulgarica* belongs to the genus *Allolobophora*.

Allolobophora carneluttii Mršić, 1990

Allolobophora (*Serbiona*) *carneluttii* Mršić, 1990: 58. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 254.
Serbiona carneluttii: Mršić 1991: 201. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Serbia (Stojanović *et al.* 2008).

Allolobophora chlorotica chlorotica (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion chloroticum Savigny, 1826: 182.
Allolobophora chlorotica: Šapkarev 2001: 100. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 2. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2013: 639.
Allolobophora chlorotica chlorotica: Mršić 1991: 211. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005b: 88. Valchovski 2012: 87.; 2014: 2. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 3. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 148.; 2014: 308. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 180. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 58. Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003: 50 (for complete syonymy).

Distribution. widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Allolobophora cryptocystis (Černosvitov, 1935)

Eophila cryptocystis Černosvitov, 1935a: 265.
Microeophila cryptocystis: Mršić 1991: 223. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora cryptocystis: Csuzdi 2012.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora demirkapiae Karaman, 1969

Allolobophora demirkapiae Karaman, 1969: 80. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 260. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 254.
Italobalkaniona demirkapiae: Mršić 1991: 163. Šapkarev 1997: 103.

Distribution. Macedonia, Albania (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b).

Allolobophora dofleini (Ude, 1922)

Helodrilus (*Allolobophora*) *dofleini* Ude, 1922: 157.
Allolobophora dofleini: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 254. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 58. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 180.; 2017b: 138.
Serbiona dofleini: Mršić, 1991: 180. Šapkarev 1997: 104.; 2001: 100.

Distribution. Serbia, Macedonia, Greece (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Allolobophora immaculata Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Allolobophora immaculata Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 181. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 2. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Allolobophora joncesapkarevi (Blakemore, 2004)

Allolobophora udei Šapkarev, 1972: 120.
Serbiona udei: Mršić 1991: 184.

Serbiona joncesapkarevi Blakemore, 2004: 78. (nom. nov.)
Allolobophora joncesapkarevi: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 255.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora josapi Blakemore, 2006

Allolobophora dofleini udei Šapkarev, 1991: 52.; 1997: 104.
Allolobophora josapi Blakemore, 2006: 5. (nom. nov.), Trakić *et al.* 2016: 255.

Distribution. Macedonia (Šapkarev 1991).

Allolobophora kosowensis Karaman, 1968

Allolobophora kosowensis Karaman, 1968: 50.
Serbiona kosowensis kosowensis: Mršić 1991: 191. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Eophila kosowensis: Šapkarev 2002: 304.
Allolobophora kosowensis kosowensis: Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Milutinović *et al.* 2015: 473. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 255. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 180. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 58.
Allolobophora kosowensis montenegrina Šapkarev, 1975a: 33. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 148. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 255. **syn. nov**.
Serbiona kosowensis montenegrina: Mršić 1991: 192. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Serbia, Montenegro, Greece (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Remarks. A. kosowensis kosowensis was described withouth having tubercles but, according to the original description the worms were not fully adult ("Der Clitellus ist schwach entwickelt" = slightly developed). Later, Šapkarev (1975a) described the subspecies *kosowensis montenegrina* with the same clitellar position as for the typical subspecies but tubercles on 44–50, 51. Until *kosowensis kosowensis* possessed spermathecae, they were lacking in *k. montenegrina*. Mršić (1991) questioned the lack of tubercles in *A. kosowensis kosowensis* and wrote that *kosowensis montenegrina* has spermathecae in 10, 11 (same as in the typical form). Therefore morphologically the two subspecies are completely identical but represent different developmental stages.

Allolobophora leoni Michaelsen, 1891

Allolobophora leoni Michaelsen, 1891: 15. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 4. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Valchovski 2012: 87. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 180. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.
Pannoniona leoni: Mršić 1991: 227.

Distribution. Central-Europe and the eastern shore of the Black Sea (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Allolobophora macedonica Šapkarev, 1977

Eophila macedonica Šapkarev, 1977a: 91.
Italobalkaniona macedonica: Mršić 1991: 166. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Allolobophora macedonica: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 256.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora matjasici Mršić, 1990

Allolobophora (*Serbiona*) *matjasici* Mršić, 1990: 57.
Serbiona matjasici: Mršić 1991: 199. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora matjasici: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 256.

Distribution. Serbia (Stojanović *et al.* 2008).

Allolobophora mayeri Mršić, 1990

Allolobophora (*Serbiona*) *mayeri* Mršić, 1990: 56.
Serbiona mayeri: Mršić 1991: 203. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora mayeri: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 256.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora mehadiensis mehadiensis Rosa, 1895

Allolobophora mehadiensis Rosa, 1895: 3. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.
Serbiona mehadiensis mehadiensis: Mršić 1991: 185. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Valchovski 2012: 98.
Serbiona pannonica (Cognetti, 1906): Mršić 1991: 198. Šapkarev 1997: 104. (Csuzdi 2012)
Allolobophora mehadiensis mehadiensis: Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.

Distribution. Hungary, Romania, Serbia, Bulgaria (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003, Valchovski 2012).

Allolobophora mehadiensis boscaiui **Pop, 1948**

Allolobophora mehadiensis boscaiui Pop, 1948
Serbiona mehadiensis boscaiui: Mršić 1991: 187. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora mehadiensis voivodinensis Šapkarev, 1989: 40. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. (Szederjesi *et al.* 2014b)
Serbiona mehadiensis voivodinensis: Mršić 1991: 189. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora mehadiensis boscaiui: Szederjesi *et al.* 2014b: 86.

Distribution. Romania, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora paratuleskovi **Šapkarev, 1975**

Allolobophora paratuleskovi Šapkarev, 1975b: 55. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 256. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 180.
Serbiona paratuleskovi: Mršić 1991: 206. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora pyrenaicoides **(Šapkarev, 1977)**

Eophila pyrenaicoides Šapkarev, 1977a: 75.
Italobalkaniona pyrenaicoides: Mršić 1991: 162. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Allolobophora pyrenaicoides: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 256.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobopphora robusta robusta **Rosa, 1895**

Allolobophora robusta Rosa, 1895: 2.
Serbiona robusta robusta: Mršić 1991: 162. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Stojanović & Karaman 2007: 23. Valchovski 2012: 99. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639.
Allolobophora robusta robusta: Szederjesi 2013a: 62. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.

Distribution. Romania, Bulgaria, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora robusta spasenijakaramani **(Blakemore, 2004)**

Allolobophora robusta serbica Karaman, 1983: 52.
Serbiona robusta serbica: Mršić 1991: 162. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Serbiona spasenijakaramani Blakemore, 2004: 78. (nom.nov.)
Allolobophora robusta spasenijakaramani: Csuzdi 2012. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639.
Allolobophora spasenijakaramani: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 257. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 181.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora ruzsai **Szederjesi, 2014**

Allolobophora ruzsai Szederjesi, 2014: 48. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 256.

Distribution. Montenegro (Szederjesi 2014).

Allolobophora serbica **(Šapkarev, 1977)**

Eophila serbica Šapkarev, 1977a: 93.
Serbiona serbica: Mršić 1991: 162. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora serbica: Csuzdi 2012. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 181.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora speciosa **Mršić & Šapkarev, 1987**

Eophila speciosa Mršić & Šapkarev, 1987: 69.
Serbiona speciosa: Mršić 1991: 202. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora speciosa: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 257.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora stankovici **(Šapkarev, 1971)**

Allolobophora januaeargenti stankovici Šapkarev, 1971: 152.
Italobalkaniona stankovici: Mršić 1991: 165. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Allolobophora stankovici: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 257.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora strumicae Šapkarev, 1973

Allolobophora dofleini strumicae Šapkarev, 1973: 44.
Serbiona strumicae: Mršić 1991: 183. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora strumicae: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 257.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora sturanyi sturanyi Rosa, 1895

Allolobophora sturanyi Rosa, 1895: 5.
Karpatodinariona sturanyi: Mršić 1991: 250. Stojanović *et al.* 2008: 59.
Allolobophora sturanyi sturanyi: Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 5. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 148. Szederjesi 2013a: 62.

Distribution. Croatia, Serbia, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Montenegro (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora sturanyi dacica (Pop, 1938)

Eophila dacica Pop, 1938: 142.
Karpatodinariona dacica: Mršić 1991: 246.
Allolobophora sturanyi dacica: Csuzdi & Pop 2008: 26.

Distribution. Hungary, Romania, Moldova, Serbia, Bosnia-Herzegovina and Croatia (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Allolobophora treskavicensis (Mršić, 1991)

Italobalkaniona treskavicensis Mršić, 1991: 165. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Allolobophora treskavicensis: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 257.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora tuleskovi (Černosvitov, 1937)

Eophila tuleskovi Černosvitov, 1937a: 87.
Serbiona tuleskovi: Mršić 1991: 205. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Serbiona tuleshkovi: Valchovski 2012: 99. (sic!)
Allolobophora tuleskovi: Csuzdi 2012. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258.

Distribution. Bulgaria (Valchovski 2012).

Allolobophora yugoslavica (Šapkarev, 1977)

Eophila yugoslavica Šapkarev, 1977a: 89.
Serbiona yugoslavica: Mršić 1991: 196. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Allolobophora yugoslavica: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Allolobophora zicsi Šapkarev, 1975

Allolobophora zicsi Šapkarev, 1975c: 44. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258.
non *Allolobophora zicsii* Bouché, 1972: 424.
Allolobophora orahovacensis Reynolds & Cook 1976: 148. (nom. nov.)
Allolobophora sapkarevi Easton, 1983: 486. (nom. nov)
Italobalkaniona zicsii: Mršić 1991: 168. Šapkarev 1997: 103. (sic!)

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Remarks. There are some confusion in the literature regarding the name *Allolobophora zicsi* Šapkarev, 1975. Bouché (1972) described a species *Allolobophora* (s.l.) *zicsii* from France. Here the epithet is clearly a genitive and is formed correctly from a modern personal name (Zicsi) (ICZN Art. 31.1.2). Later, Šapkarev (1975) described *Allolobophora zicsi*, here the epithet is clearly a noon in apposition and also correct according to ICZN (Art. 31.1.1) and does not fall in homonymy (ICZN Art. 31.1.3 and example). Therefore the names *A. orahovacensis* Reynolds and Cook, 1976 and the later *A. sapkarevi* Easton, 1983 are unnecessary replacement names.

Genus *Aporrectodea* Örley, 1885

Aporrectodea caliginosa caliginosa Savigny, 1826

Enterion caliginosum Savigny, 1826: 180.
Allolobophora (*Allolobophora*) *caliginosa*: Rosa 1893a: 7.
Allolobophora caliginosa caliginosa: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 141.
Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *caliginosa caliginosa*: Mršić 1991: 321.
Aporrectodea caliginosa: Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 71.; 2005b: 88. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 183.; 2006b: S114.; 2008: 193.; 2017: 592. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 4. (part.). Mısırlıoğlu

2009: 22. (part.). Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639.; 2017a: 181. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 5. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 149.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 392.; 2013b: 201.; 2014a: 556 (part.). Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2015: 111.

Aporrectodea caliginosa caliginosa: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9. Valchovski 2012: 88.; 2014: 2. Szederjesi 2014: 49. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 59.

Distribution. Widely distirbuted peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Aporrectodea caliginosa trapezoides (Dugès, 1828)

Lumbricus trapezoides Dugès, 1828: 289.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *caliginosa trapezoides*: Mršić 1991: 328.

Aporrectodea caliginosa trapezoides: Šapkarev 2001: 111. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Valchovski 2012: 88.; 2014: 3. Szederjesi *et al.* 2016.; 2017a: 60.

Aporrectodea trapezoides: Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 182. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 8. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 151.; 2014: 308.

Aporrectodea caliginosa (part.): Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 4.; 2007: 348. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 91.; 2014a: 556.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Aporrectodea cemernicensis Mršić, 1991

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *cemernicensis* Mršić, 1991: 284. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Aporrectodea cemernicensis: Szederjesi 2013a: 63. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina, Serbia (Szederjesi 2013a).

Aporrectodea dinarica (Mršić, 1987)

Meroandriella dinarica Mršić, 1987a: 2.; 1991: 340. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Aporrectodea dinarica: Csuzdi 2012. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Aporrectodea dubiosa (Örley, 1881)

Criodrilus dubiosus Örley, 1881: 603.

Allolobophora dubiosa: Šapkarev 2002: 296.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *dubiosa dubiosa*: Mršić 1991: 334.

Aporrectodea dubiosa dubiosa: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 4. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Aporrectodea dubiosa: Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9. Valchovski 2012: 88. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 6. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.

Distribution. From Slovakia to the shore of the Black Sea, and its eastern shore (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Aporrectodea georgii (Michaelsen, 1890)

Allolobophora georgii Michaelsen, 1890: 3.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *georgii*: Mršić 1991: 315.

Aporrectodea georgii: Dhora 2010: 82. Milutinović *et al.* 2010: 629. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2017a: 181. Valchovski 2012: 89. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 262. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 6. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 149. Szederjesi 2013a: 63.; Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 60.

Distribution. widely distributed Atlanto-Mediterranean species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Aporrectodea handlirschi handlirschi (Rosa, 1897)

Allolobophora handlirschi Rosa, 1897: 3.

Eiseniona handlirschi rhenani: Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *handlirschi*: Mršić 1991: 292.

Aporrectodea handlirschi handlirschi: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 4. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Stojanović *et al.* 2008: 59. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 60.

Aporrectodea handlirschi: Valchovski 2012: 89. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2013: 639.; 2017a:

181. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 6. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 150. Szederjesi 2013a: 63.

Distribution. from Italy and Poland to the Caucasus (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

***Aporrectodea handlirschi mahnerti* (Zicsi, 1973)**

Allolobophora handlirschi mahnerti Zicsi, 1973: 230. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 6. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 557.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

***Aporrectodea jassyensis* (Michaelsen, 1891)**

Allolobophora jassyensis Michaelsen, 1891: 15.

Allolobophora (*Allolobophora*) *jassyensis*: Rosa 1893a: 8.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *jassyensis*: Mršić 1991: 316. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Aporrectodea jassyensis jassyensis: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 6. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Valchovski 2012: 89.; 2014: 3.

Aporrectodea jassyensis: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 72.; 2005b: 89. Csuzdi *et al.* 2007: 349. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 181. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 7. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 150.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013b: 77.; Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 202.; 2014a: 557.; 2017a: 61. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 357. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2017: 593.

Distribution. Widely distributed Trans-Aegean species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

***Aporrectodea macvensis* (Šapkarev, 2002)**

Allolobophora macvensis Šapkarev, 2002: 299.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *macvensis*: Mršić 1991: 294. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Aporrectodea macvensis: Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 181.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

***Aporrectodea longa* (Ude, 1885)**

Allolobophora longa Ude, 1885: 136.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *longa*: Mršić 1991: 330. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9. Valchovski 2012: 90. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 61.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species of Atlantic origin (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

***Aporrectodea rosea* (Savigny, 1826)**

Enterion roseum Savigny, 1826: 182.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *rosea rosea*: Mršić 1991: 296.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *rosea balcanica*: Mršić 1991: 303. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *rosea bimastoides*: Mršić 1991: 304.

Aporrectodea rosea: Šapkarev 2001: 111. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 55.; 2005a: 128. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 72.; 2005b: 89. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 6. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 184.; 2006b: S114.; 2008: 193.; 2017: 592. Csuzdi *et al.* 2007: 349. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Dhora 2010: 82. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 262. Stojanović *et al.* 2012:9.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 182. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 7. Szederjesi 2013a: 64. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 150.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 392.; 2013b: 202.; 2014a: 557.; 2017a: 61. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 357.

Allolobophora rosea balcanica: Šapkarev 2002: 296.

Aporrectodea rosea rosea: Valchovski 2012: 90.; 2014: 3.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

***Aporrectodea sineporis* (Omodeo, 1952)**

Eiseniella balcanica sine-poris Omodeo, 1952: 31.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *sineporis*: Mršić 1991: 287.

Aporrectodea sineporis: Stojanović & Karaman 2005b: 133. Milutinović *et al.* 2010: 629. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 8. Szederjesi 2013a: 64. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 182.

Distribution. Italy, Austria, Hungary, Slovenia, Serbia (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003, Stojanović & Karaman 2005b).

Aporrectodea smaragdina (Rosa, 1892)

Allolobophora smaragdina Rosa, 1892: 1. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 139.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *smaragdina*: Mršić 1991: 308.

Aporrectodea smaragdina: Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 55. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 263.; 2015: 112. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639.; 2017a: 182. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 8. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 150. Szederjesi 2013a: 65.; 2014: 49.

Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *smaragdinoides* Šapkarev, 1989: 42.; 1997: 104. Mršić 1991: 312. (Szederjesi 2013a).

Distribution. From Italy to Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Genus *Bimastos* Moore, 1891

Bimastos eiseni (Levinsen, 1884)

Lumbricus eiseni Levinsen, 1884: 241.

Eisenia eiseni: Karaman & Stojanović 2002: 224. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 57.

Allolobophoridella eiseni: Mršić 1991: 255. Dhora 2010: 82. Valchovski 2012: 87. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 262; 2015: 111. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 9.; 2013: 639. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 5. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 149. Szederjesi 2014: 49. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 356. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 59.

Bimastos eiseni: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140. Csuzdi *et al.* 2017: 13.

Distribution. Peregrine species of North American origin (Csuzdi *et al.* 2017).

Bimastos parvus (Eisen, 1874)

Allolobophora parva Eisen, 1874: 46.

Bimastos parvus: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 455. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 184. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 202, Csuzdi *et al.* 2017: 19.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species of North American origin (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Bimastos rubidus (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion rubidum Savigny, 1826: 182.

Dendrobaena rubida rubida: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140.

Dendrobaena rubida tenuis: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140.

Dendrodrilus rubidus rubidus: Mršić 1991: 263. Šapkarev 2001: 111. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 57.; 2005a: 130. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Stojanović et al. 2012: 10.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 184. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 269.; 2015: 112. Valchovski 2012: 93. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 12. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 154.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 69.; 2014: 50. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 565.; 2017a: 66. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 357.

Dendrodrilus rubidus tenuis: Mršić 1991: 270. Šapkarev 2001: 111. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56.; 2005a: 130. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2017a: 184. Valchovski 2012: 94.

Dendrodrilus rubidus subrubicundus: Mršić 1991: 267. Šapkarev 2001: 111. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2008: 194.; 2017: 592. Dhora 2010: 82. Valchovski 2012: 93. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 269. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 184. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 12. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 154.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 69.; 2014: 50.; Szederjesi *et al.* 2016.; 2017a: 67.

Dendrodrilus rubidus subrubicunda: Karaman & Stojanović 2002: 224.

Bimastos rubidus: Csuzdi *et al.* 2017: 20.

Distribution. Peregrine species of North American origin (Csuzdi *et al.* 2017).

Genus *Cernosvitovia* Omodeo, 1956

Cernosvitovia biserialis (Černosvitov, 1937)

Allolobophora biserialis Černosvitov, 1937a: 85.

Cernosvitovia (*Cernosvitovia*) *biserialis*: Mršić 1991: 142. Šapkarev 1997: 103.; 2002: 300.

Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639. Valchovski 2012: 90.
Cernosvitovia biserialis: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 258.

Distribution. Serbia, Bulgaria (Mršić 1991).

***Cernosvitovia dobrogeana* (Pop, 1938)**

Octolasium dobrogeanum Pop, 1938: 148.
Cernosvitovia (*Cernosvitovia*) *dobrogeana*: Mršić 1991: 144. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10. Valchovski 2012: 90.
Cernosvitovia dobrogeana: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 259.

Distribution. Romania, Bulgaria (Mršić 1991).

***Cernosvitovia dudichi* Zicsi & Šapkarev, 1982**

Cernosvitovia dudichi Zicsi & Šapkarev, 1982: 181.
Cernosvitovia (*Zicsiona*) *dudichi*: Mršić 1991: 149. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Cenrosvitovia dudichi: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 259.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

***Cernosvitovia getica* (Pop, 1947)**

Allolobophora dugesi v. *getica* Pop, 1947: 8.
Cernosvitovia (*Zicsiona*) *getica*: Mršić 1991: 152. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Eophila getica: Šapkarev 2002: 302.
Cernosvitovia getica: Csuzdi & Pop 2007: S20 (for complete synonymy). Trakić *et al.* 2016: 259.

Distribution. Romania, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

***?Cernosvitovia knazevensis* (Šapkarev, 1989)**

Italobalkaniona knazevensis Šapkarev, 1989: 38.; 1997: 103. Mršić 1991: 173.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Remarks. The exact position of the male pore is not stated in the original description. Šapkarev (1989) only mentions that it is invisible. Therefore, inclusion of this species to *Cernosvitovia* is uncertain.

***Cernosvitovia krainensis* (Šapkarev, 2002)**

Eophila opisthocystis krainensis Šapkarev, 2002: 303.
Italobalkaniona opisthocystis krainensis: Mršić 1991: 172. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Cernosvitovia krainensis: Csuzdi 2012. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 259.

Distribution. Romania, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Remarks. This species was formally described in 2002 but appeared in the literature as early as 1991 (Mršić 1991: 172) referring to a manuscript in press which actually has never been published. *C. krainensis* differs from *knazevensis* only in the number and position of spermathecae (7 *vs.* 5 pairs in 14–20 vs. 12–16). However, *C. knazevensis* was presumbably described from a preadult specimen, therefore the synonymy of the two species' names as suggested by Csuzdi (2012) is possible, but requires further corroboration by examining fully adult specimens of *knazevensis*.

***Cernosvitovia munteniana* Zicsi & Pop, 1991**

Cernosvitovia munteniana Zicsi & Pop, 1991: 125. Mršić 1992: 22. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 259. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 357.

Distribution. Romania, Bulgaria (Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016).

***Cernosvitovia opisthocystis* (Rosa, 1895)**

Allolobophora opisthocystis Rosa, 1895: 4.
Italobalkaniona opisthocystis: Mršić 1991: 170. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Cernosvitovia (*Zicsiona*) *crnicae*: Mršić 1991: 155. Šapkarev 1997: 103.

Distribution. Romania, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

***Cernosvitovia rebeli* (Rosa, 1897)**

Allolobophora rebelii Rosa, 1897: 2.
Cernosvitovia (*Cernosvitovia*) *rebeli*: Mršić 1991: 148. Šapkarev 1997: 103.
Cernosvitovia rebeli: Dhora 2010: 82. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 263. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639. Valchovski 2012: 91. Szederjesi 2013b: 78. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 260. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 62.

Distribution. Romania, Bulgaria, Greece, Albania (Mršić 1991).

Cernosvitovia schweigeri (Zicsi, 1973)

Allolobophora schweigeri Zicsi, 1973: 226.
Cernosvitovia schweigeri: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 8. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Cenrosvitovia (*Cernosvitovia*) *schweigeri*: Šapkarev 1997: 103.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Genus *Dendrobaena* Eisen, 1873

Dendrobaena sp.

Dendrobaena byblica byblica: Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 558.

Distribution. European part of Turkey (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b).

Remarks. Only two characters separate this species from *D. byblica*: the number of the seminal vesicles (3 *vs.* 4) and the position of the tubercles (1/n 25, 26–½29 *vs.* 26–28).

Dendrobaena alexandrii Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi, 2013

Dendrobaena alexandrii Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi, 2013a: 392.

Distribution. Jordan (Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a).

Dendrobaena alpina alpina (Rosa, 1884)

Allolobophora alpina Rosa, 1884: 28.
Dendrobaena alpina alpina: Mršić 1991: 627. Šapkarev 1993: 17. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 264.; 2015: 112. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 9. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 151. Szederjesi 2013a: 66.; 2013b: 78. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 182. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 62.
Dendrobaena alpina: Šapkarev 2001: 112. Stojanović & Karaman 2005a: 129. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10. Valchovski 2012: 91.
Dendrobaena alpina mavrovensis Šapkarev, 1971: 160.; 1997: 105. Mršić 1991: 630. **syn. nov.**

Distribution. The Alpes, the Balkans and the Southern Carpathians (Csuzdi *et al.* 2011).

Remarks. Examining of two syntypes of *D. alpina mavrovensis* housed in HNHM (HNHM/12673) revealed that the openings of the spermathecae are in the dorsomedian line like in case of the nominal subspecies and not in setal line *d*, as Šapkarev (1971) noted it in the original description. Therefore *D. alpina mavrovensis* is regarded as a synonym of *D. alpina alpina*.

Dendrobaena alpina armeniaca (Rosa, 1893)

Allolobophora alpina v. *armeniaca* Rosa, 1893b: 431.
Dendrobaena alpina armeniaca: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 8. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79.. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 558.

Distribution. Armenia, Turkey (Rosa 1893b, Omodeo & Rota 1989).

Dendrobaena alpina popi Šapkarev, 1971

Dendrobaena alpina popi Šapkarev, 1971: 159.; 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Mršić 1991: 634. Csuzdi *et al.* 2011: 13. Pop *et al.* 2012: 63. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 264. Szederjesi 2013a: 66.

Distribution. Romania, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Macedonia, Montenegro, Albania (Csuzdi *et al.* 2011, Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b).

Dendrobaena attemsi (Michaelsen, 1902)

Helodrilus (*Dendrobaena*) *attemsi* Michaelsen, 1902: 47.
Dendrobaena attemsi: Mršić 1991: 604. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 2001: 112.; 2002: 295. Stojanović & Karaman 2005a: 129. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 8. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Valchovski 2012: 91. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 264.; 2015: 112. Stojanović *et al.* 2012:10.; 2013: 639. Pop *et al.* 2012: 62. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 9. Szederjesi 2013a: 66.; 2013b: 79. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 62.
Dendrobaena attemsi attemsi: Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 182.
Dendrobaena jastrebensis Mršić & Šapkarev, 1987: 69. Mršić 1991: 583. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 152. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639.; 2017a: 183. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 260.

Dendrobaena macedonica Mršić, 1991: 587. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262.
Dendrobaena vranicensis Mršić, 1991: 588. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263.
Dendrobaena grmecensis: Mršić, 1991: 593. Šapkarev 1997: 105.

Distribution. From the Pyrenees through the Balkans and Anatolia to the Caucasus (Omodeo & Rota 1999), but it has been indroduced to several regions as well (Blakemore 2008).

Remarks. D. attemsi is morphologically highly variable. Its colour varies from overall dark red to red just at the head on dorsum. Also its tubercles are in variable position from 30–31, 1/n32, ½32, 32 therefore Csuzdi (2012) suggested to synonimize *grmecensis*, *jastrebensis*, *macedonica* and *vranicensis* to *D. attemsi*.

D. attemsi is easily identified apart from the clitellar organs by its last pair of hearts in segment 9 or 10 and the regularly alternating nephridiopores. Unfortunately neither of these two characters were mentioned in the description of the four species synonymized.

Dendrobaena balcanica (Černosvitov, 1937)

Eisenia veneta var. *balcanica* Černosvitov, 1937a: 81.
Dendrobaena balcanica: Mršić 1991: 620. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.Valchovski 2012: 92. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 260. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 62.

Distribution. Bulgaria, Greece (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012a).

Dendrobaena bokakotorensis Šapkarev, 1975

Dendrobaena bokakotorensis Šapkarev, 1975c: 4.; 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Mršić 1991: 565. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 151. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 260. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 63.

Distribution. Croatia, Montenegro, Greece (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena bosniaca Mršić, 1988

Dendrobaena bosniaca Mršić, 1988: 14. 1991: 586. Šapkarev 1997: 105. rakić *et al.* 2016: 260.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina (Mršić, 1991, Trakić *et al.* 2016).

Dendrobaena bruna Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Dendrobaena bruna Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 196. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 8. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena byblica byblica (Rosa, 1893)

Allolobophora (*Dendrobaena*) *byblica* Rosa, 1893a: 4.
Dendrobaena byblica: Mršić 1991: 566. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 2001: 113. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140. Pavlíček et al. 2003: 456. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56.; 2005a: 129. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 72. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114; 2008: 193; 2017: 598. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 183. Valchovski 2012: 92. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b: in press.
Dendrobaena byblica byblica: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 8.; 2007: 350. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 265.; 2015: 112. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 10. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 151. Szederjesi 2013a: 67.; 2013b: 79.; 2014: 49.; Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 394.; 2013b: 203.; 2014a: 558.; 2017a: 63.

Distribution. widely distributed in the Mediterranean (Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2017).

Dendrobaena cevdeti Szederjesi, Pavlíček, Coşkun & Csuzdi, 2014

Dendrobaena cevdeti Szederjesi, Pavlíček, Coşkun & Csuzdi 2014: 561.

Distribution. Turkey (Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a).

Dendrobaena cognettii (Michaelsen, 1903)

Helodrilus cognettii Michaelsen, 1903: 140.
Dendrobaena cognettii: Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 10. Szederjesi 2013a: 67. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 558.; 2017a: 63.
Dendrobaena pygmaea: Mršić 1991: 643.

Distribution. From Western Europe through the Balkans to Turkey (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Dendrobaena decipiens (Michaelsen, 1910)

Helodrilus alpinus decipiens Michaelsen, 1910b: 33.
Dendrobaena decipiens: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 10. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey, Georgia (Omodeo & Rota 1989).

Dendrobaena depressa (Rosa, 1893)

Allolobophora platyura depressa Rosa, 1893b: 543.
Fitzingeria platyura depressa: Mršić 1991: 543. Šapkarev 1993: 17. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11. Valchovski 2012: 95. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 13. Szederjesi 2013a: 70. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.
Fitzingeria viminiana: Mršić 1991: 539. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 1997: 104. (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003)
Dendrobaena depressa: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b: in press.

Distribution. From Austria through the Carpathian Basin to Macedonia and Bulgaria (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Dendrobaena epirotica Zicsi & Michalis, 1993

Dendrobaena epirotica Zicsi & Michalis, 1993: 306. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 261. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 64.

Distribution. Greece (Zicsi & Michalis 1993).

Dendrobaena feheri Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2017

Dendrobaena feheri Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2017 in: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b: in press.
Dendrobaena ganglbaeri (part.): Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 265.

Distribution. Albania (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b).

Dendrobaena fridericae fridericae Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Dendrobaena fridericae Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 186. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 10. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena fridericae uludagi Omodeo & Rota, 1991

Dendrobaena fridericae uludagi Omodeo & Rota, 1991: 179. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 10. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena ganglbaueri (Rosa, 1894)

Allolobophora ganglbaueri Rosa, 1894: 1.
Dendrobaena byblica: Mršić 1991: 566. (part.)
Dendrobaena ganglbaueri: Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 265. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 10. Szederjesi 2013a: 67. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b. in press.

Distribution. Hungary, Slovenia, Croatia, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Serbia (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Dendrobaena hamzalensis Mršić, 1991

Dendrobaena hamzalensis Mršić, 1991: 639. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 261.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena hauseri Zicsi, 1973

Dendrobaena hauseri Zicsi, 1973: 222. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 10. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 203.

Distribution. Turkey, Israel (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena hortensis (Michaelsen, 1890)

Allolobophora subrubicunda var. *hortensis* Michaelsen, 1890: 15.
Dendrobaena hortensis: Mršić 1991: 622. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 2002: 296. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 10. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012:10.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 183. Szederjesi 2013b: 79.; 2015: 146.; 2016. Valchovski 2012: 92. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 558.; 2017a: 64.
Dendrobaena pseudohortensis Šapkarev, 1977b: 37.; 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Mršić 1991: 625. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262.
Dendrobaena slovenica Mršić, 1991: 640. Šapkarev 1997: 105.
Dendrobaena veneta ochridana: Šapkarev 1993: 17.
Dendrobaena ochridana: Šapkarev 1997: 105.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Remarks. D. hortensis is a highly variable peregrine species originally described with three pairs of vesicles in 9, 11, 12. The morphologically similar species (*D. v. ochridana* Šapkarev, 1993 and *D. slovenica* Mršić, 1991) described with two pairs of vesicles in 11, 12 were put in synonymy by Csuzdi (2012). *D. pseudohortensis* with 3–4 pairs of vesicles was synonymized by Csuzdi & Zicsi (2003).

Dendrobaena hrabei (Černosvitov, 1934)

Eisenia veneta var. *hrabei* Černosvitov, 1934a: 72.
Dendrobaena hrabei: Mršić 1991: 631. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.Valchovski 2012: 92. Szederjesi 2013a: 68. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 261. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 64.

Distribution. Bulgaria, Greece, Macedonia (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Dendrobaena illyrica (Cognetti, 1906)

Helodrilus (*Dendrobaena*) *illyricus* Cognetti, 1906: 1.
Dendrobaena illyrica: Mršić 1991: 599. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 639. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 11.

Distribution. Croatia, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Macedonia, Montenegro, Serbia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Dendrobaena jahorensis Mršić, 1991

Dendrobaena jahorensis Mršić, 1991: 585. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 261.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena kervillei (Michaelsen, 1910)

Helodrilus (Eisenia) venetus var. *kervillei* Michaelsen, 1910a: 166.
Dendrobaena kervillei: Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2002: 110. Pavlíček et al. 2003: 456. Szederjesi et al. 2013b: 203.

Distribution. Israel, Lebanon, Syria (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena kozuvensis Šapkarev, 1971

Allolobophora kozuvensis Šapkarev, 1971: 155.
Dendrobaena kozuvensis: Mršić 1991: 564. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 152. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 261.

Distribution. Macedonia, Montenegro, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena loebli (Zicsi, 1985)

Fitzingeria loebli Zicsi, 1985a: 330. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 20. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 69.
Fitzingeria loebeli: Šapkarev 1997: 105. (sic!)
Fitzingeria loeblii: Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. (sic!)
Dendrobaena loebli: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b: in press.

Distribution. Turkey, Greece (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012a).

Dendrobaena luraensis Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012

Dendrobaena luraensis Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012b: 266. Szederjesi 2014: 50. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 261.

Distribution. Albania, Montenegro (Szederjesi 2014).

Dendrobaena mahnerti Zicsi, 1974

Dendrobaena mahnerti Zicsi, 1974: 449. Mršić 1991: 645. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 64.

Distribution. Greece (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena mahunkai Csuzdi, Pavlíček & Mısırlıoğlu, 2007

Dendrobaena mahunkai Csuzdi, Pavlíček & Mısırlıoğlu, 2007: 351. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Hatay) (Csuzdi *et al.* 2007).

Dendrobaena michalisi Karaman, 1972

Dendrobaena michalisi Karaman, 1972b: 112. Mršić 1991: 636. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 64.

Distribution. Greece (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena montana (Michaelsen, 1910)

Helodrilus veneta montana Michaelsen, 1910b: 30.
Dendrobaena montana: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 10. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena montenegrina Mršić, 1988

Dendrobaena montenegrina Mršić, 1988: 19.; 1991: 595. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 153. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262.

Distribution. Montenegro (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena negevis Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1999

Dendrobaena negevis Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1999: 482. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 184. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 394.; 2013b: 203.

Distribution. Israel, Jordan (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena nevoi Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1999

Dendrobaena nevoi Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1999: 480. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 204.

Distribution. Israel (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena nivalis Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Dendrobaena nivalis Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 190. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 11. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 559.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena octaedra Savigny, 1826

Enterion octaedrum Savigny, 1826: 183.
Dendrobaena octaedra: Mršić 1991: 607. Šapkarev 1993: 17. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 139. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 55.; 2005a: 130. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639.; 2017a: 183. Valchovski 2012: 93. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 11. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 153.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 68.; 2013b: 79.; 2014: 50. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 65.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Dendrobaena olympiaca (Michaelsen, 1902)

Helodrilus ganglbaueri olympiaca Michaelsen, 1902: 45.
Dendrobaena byblica: Mršić 1991: 566. (part.)
Dendrobaena byblica olympiaca: Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012a: 32. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 260. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 63.
Dendrobaena olympiaca: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b: in press.

Distribution. Greece (Szederjesi 2015).

Dendrobaena olympica Černositov, 1938

Eisenia olympica Černositov, 1938b: 193.
Dendrobaena olympica: Mršić 1991: 637. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 65.

Dendrobaena olimpica: Šapkarev 1993: 17.
Dendrobaena olympica peristerica Šapkarev, 2001: 113.; 1997: 105. **syn. nov.**

Distribution. Greece, Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Remarks. Dendrobaena olympica peristerica described by Šapkarev (2001) differs from the nominal subspecies only in the position of the dorsal pores, the body size and the setal arrangement. However, these characters usually show some degree of variation, therefore *D. olympica peristerica* is regarded as a synonym of *D. olympica olympica*.

Dendrobaena omodeoi Csuzdi, Pavlíček & Mısırlıoğlu, 2007

Dendrobaena omodeoi Csuzdi, Pavlíček & Mısırlıoğlu, 2007: 352. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 559.

Distribution. Turkey (Hatay) (Csuzdi *et al.* 2007).

Dendobaena orientalis orientalis Černositov, 1940

Dendobaena orientalis Černositov, 1940: 444. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 11.; 2007: 350. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 204.; 2014a: 559.

Distribution. Turkey, Israel, Lebanon (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena orientalis karak Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 2005

Dendrobaena orientalis karak Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 2005a: 73.

Distribution. Jordan (Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a).

Dendrobaena orientaloides (Zicsi, 1985)

Dendrobaena alpina orientaliodes Zicsi, 1985a: 326.
Dendrobaena orientaloides: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 11. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 79. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 559.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena pantaleonis (Chinaglia, 1913)

Helodrilus (*Bimastus*) *pantaleonis* Chinaglia, 1913: 5.
Dendrobaena pantaleonis pantaleonis: Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 268.
Dendrobaena pantaleonis eutypica Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 184. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 11. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Dendrobaena pantaleonis balagnensis: Mršić 1991: 642. Šapkarev 1997: 105.
Dendrobaena pantaleonis: Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2017: 595. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 65.

Distribution. France, Italy, Albania, Greece, Turkey, Cyprus (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Dendrobaena pentheri (Rosa, 1905)

Allolobophora (*Notogama*) *pentheri* Rosa, 1905: 1.
Dendrobaena pentheri: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 12. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114; 2008: 193; 2017: 596. Csuzdi *et al.* 2007: 350. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 560.; 2016.; 2017a: 65.
Dendrobaena aegea (Cognetti, 1913): Mršić 1991: 647. Šapkarev 1997: 105. (Szederjesi 2015).

Distribution. Greece (Rhodes), Turkey, Georgia, Azerbaijan, Armenia, Iran, Cyprus (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Dendrobaena persimilis Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Dendrobaena persimilis Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 193. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 12. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena perula Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Dendrobaena perula Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 195. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 12. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena pindonensis **Zicsi & Michalis, 1993**

Dendrobaena pindonensis Zicsi & Michalis, 1993: 307. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 66.

Distribution. Greece (Zicsi & Michalis 1993).

Dendrobaena platyura **(Fitzinger, 1833)**

Enterion platyurum Fitzinger, 1833: 533.
Fitzingeria platyura platyura: Mršić 1991: 542. Šapkarev 1993: 17. Stojanović & Karaman 2005a: 130. Szederjesi 2013a: 70. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 185.
Dendrobaena platyura: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b: in press.

Distribution. Austria, the Carpathian Basin and the Balkans to Macedonia andd Bulgaria (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Dendrobaena proandra **Omodeo & Rota, 1989**

Dendrobaena proandra Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 193. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 12. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena ressli **Zicsi, 1973**

Dendrobaena ressli Zicsi, 1973: 220. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 14. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena retrosella **Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012**

Dendrobaena retrosella Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012a: 33. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 262. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 66.

Distribution. Greece (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Dendrobaena rhodopensis **(Černosvitov, 1937)**

Eisenia rhodopensis Černosvitov, 1937a: 82.
Dendrobaena rhodopensis: Mršić 1991: 617. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140. Šapkarev 1997: 105. Stojanović & Karaman 2003: 56. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639. Valchovski 2012: 93. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 153. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 66.
Dendrobaena durmitorensis Mršić, 1988: 15. Mršić 1991: 617. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 152. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 260.

Distribution. Bulgaria, Greece, Montenegro, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Remarks. D. rhodopensis was first described from Bulgaria. Later Mršić (1988) described a similar species from Durmitor Mts. Montenegro, thought to be differring from *D. rhodopensis* in the position of the spermathecae. According to Mršić (1988) the spermathecae of *D. rhodopensis* open in setal line *d* while those of *D. durmitorensis* near to the mediodorsal line. However, in the original description Černosvitov (1937) clearly states that the spermathecae "münden... dicht neben der dorsalen Medianlinie". Consequently *D. durmitorensis* was regarded as a synonym of *D. rhodopensis* (Csuzdi 2012). Before synonymization, *D. rhodopensis* was recorded even from the Durmitor Mts. by Stojanović & Karaman (2003).

Dendrobaena rothschildae **Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1998**

Dendrobaena rothschildae Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1998: 26. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456.

Distribution. Israel (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena samarigera **(Rosa, 1893)**

Allolobophora samarigera Rosa, 1893a: 5.
Dendrobaena samarigera: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 14. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 204.

Distribution. ?Turkey, Israel, Lebanon (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena schmidti marinae Kvavadze, 1985

Dendrobaena schmidti marinae Kvavadze, 1985: 129. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 14. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Georgia, Turkey (Kvavadze 1985, Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena schmidti tellermanica Perel, 1966

Dendrobaena schmidti tellermanica Perel, 1966: 163. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 14. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Dendrobaena surbiensis: Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Georgia, Armenia, Azerbaijan, Dagestan, Turkey (Kvavadze 1985, Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrobaena semitica (Rosa, 1893)

Allolobophora semitica Rosa, 1893a: 3.

Dendrobaena semitica: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 73. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 14.; 2007: 351. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 184.; 2006b: S114.; 2017: 597. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al* 2013a: 395.; 2013b: 204.; 2014a: 560.; 2016.

Distribution. Turkey (Hatay), Cyprus, Israel, Lebanon, Syria, Jordan (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Dendrobaena serbica Karaman, 1973

Dendrobaena serbica Karaman, 1973: 178.; Mršić 1991: 603. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 183.

Distribution. Serbia, Montenegro (Szederjesi 2014).

Dendrobaena skipetarica Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2017

Dendrobaena skipetarica Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2017 in: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017b.
Dendrobaena ganglbaeri (part.): Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 265.

Distribution. Albania (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b).

Dendrobaena szalokii Szederjesi, Pavlíček, Coşkun & Csuzdi 2014

Dendrobaena szalokii Szederjesi, Pavlíček, Coşkun & Csuzdi, 2014: 561.

Distibution: Turkey (Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a).

Dendrobaena transjordanica Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi, 2013

Dendrobaena transjordanica Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi, 2013a: 395.

Distribution. Jordan (Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a).

?*Dendrobaena vejdovskyi* (Černosvitov, 1935)

Bimastus vejdovskyi Černosvitov, 1935: 66.
Dendrobaena vejdovskyi: Mršić 1991: 592. Milutinović *et al.* 2010: 630. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 183.

Distribution. Austria, Germany, Slovakia, Hungary (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003), ?Serbia.

Remarks. According to our present knowledge *D. vejdovskyi* is a typical Eastern-Alpine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003). Its occurrence in Serbia needs further corroboration.

Dendrobaena veneta (Rosa, 1886)

Allolobphora veneta Rosa, 1886: 674.
Dendrobaena veneta: Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2002: 111. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 184.; 2017: 596. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 10.; 2013: 639. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Szederjesi *et al.* 2016.
Dendrobaena veneta veneta: Mršić 1991: 613. Šapkarev 1993: 17. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 141. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 75. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 15.; 2007: 354. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2008: 194. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 268. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 11. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 154. Szederjesi 2013a: 69.; 2013b: 79.; 2014: 50. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 396.; 2013b: 205.; 2014a: 560.; 2017a: 66. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 183.

Distribution. Widely introduced peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Dendrobaena zicsi Karaman, 1973

Dendrobaena zicsi Karaman, 1973: 178.
Dendrobaena zicsii: Mršić 1991: 590. Šapkarev 1993: 17.; 1997: 105. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263.

Distribution. Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Genus *Dendrodriloides* Kvavadze, 2000

Dendrodriloides grandis grandis (Michaelsen, 1907)

Eisenia grandis Michaelsen, 1907: 87.
Eophila grandis grandis: Omodeo 1988: 77.
Eisenia grandis grandis: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 16. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Dendrodriloides grandis grandis: Csuzdi 2012.

Distribution. Georgia, Armenia, Turkey (Kvavadze 1985, Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Dendrodriloides hydrophilicus (Kvavadze, 1979)

Eisenia grandis hydrophilica Kvavadze, 1979: 143.
Eisenia hydrophilica: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 18. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Dendrodriloides hydrophilicus: Csuzdi 2012.

Distribution. Turkey, Georgia (Omodeo & Rota 1989).

Dendrodriloides polysegmenticus (Kvavadze, 1973)

Eisenia perelae polysegmentica Kvavadze, 1973: 6.
Eophila grandis polysegmentica: Omodeo 1988: 78.
Eisenia grandis polysegmentica: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 18. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Dendrodriloides polysegmenticus: Csuzdi 2012.

Distribution. Turkey, Georgia (Omodeo & Rota 1989).

Genus *Eisenia* Malm, 1877

Eisenia ariadne (Michaelsen, 1928)

Eophila ariadne Michaelsen, 1928: 289.
Dendrobaena ariadne: Šapkarev 1997: 105.
Eisenia ariadne: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 67.

Distribution. Greece (Naxos) (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Eisenia colchidica (Perel, 1967)

Eiseniella colchidica Perel, 1967: 101. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 18. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Eisenia colchidica: Mršić 1991: 507. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 67.

Distribution. Georgia, Turkey (Omodeo & Rota 1991).

Eisenia ebneri (Michaelsen, 1914)

Helodrilus venetus var. *ebneri* Michaelsen, 1914: 8.
Eisenia grandis ebneri: Mršić 1991: 509. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Eisenia ebneri: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 68.

Distribution. Greece (Mršić 1991)

Eisenia fetida (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion fetidum Savigny, 1826: 182.
Eisenia foetida: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140. Šapkarev 2001: 111. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 57. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.
Eisenia fetida: Mršić 1991: 497. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 75.; 2005b: 91. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2008: 194.; 2017: 592. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.; 2017a: 184. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 269. Valchovski 2012: 94.; 2014: 4. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 13. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 155.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 69.; 2014: 50. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 565.; 2016; 2017a: 68. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 358.
Eisenia andrei (Bouché, 1972): Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 12. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 357.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Eisenia kattoulasi Zicsi & Michalis, 1981

Eisenia kattoulasi Zicsi & Michalis, 1981: 254. Mršić 1991: 508. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Csuzdi *et* *al.* 2006: 18. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 68.

Distribution. Greece, Turkey (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Eisenia lucens (Waga, 1857)

Lumbricus lucens Waga, 1857: 161.
Eisenia lucens: Mršić 1991: 500. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 140. Šapkarev 2001: 111. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 57.; 2005a: 130. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.; 2017a: 184. Valchovski 2012: 94.; 2014: 4. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 13. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 155.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 70.; 2013b: 80.; 2014: 50. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 358.

Distribution. From the Pyrenees through the Alps and the Carpathians to Macedonia and Bulgaria (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Eisenia muranyii Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2015

Eisenia muranyii Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2015: 112. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 264.

Distribution. Albania (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2015).

Eisenia oreophila Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012

Eisenia oreophila Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012a: 36. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 264. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 68.

Distribution. Greece (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012a).

Eisenia spelaea (Rosa, 1901)

Allolobophora spelaea Rosa, 1901: 36.
Eisenia spelaea: Mršić 1991: 503. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 13. Szederjesi 2013a: 70. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.

Distribution. Italy, Austria, Hungary, Slovenia, Croatia, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Montenegro (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003, Szederjesi 2013a).

Eisenia storkani Černosvitov, 1934

Eisenia rosea storkani Černosvitov, 1934a: 71.
Eisenia grandis storkani: Mršić 1991: 510. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Valchovski 2012: 94.
Eisenia storkani: Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 640. Szederjesi 2013b: 80. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 264.

Distribution. Bulgaria (Valchovski 2012).

Genus *Eiseniella* Michaelsen, 1900

Eiseniella neapolitana (Örley, 1885)

Allurus neapolitanus Örley, 1885: 12.
Eiseniella tetraedra neapolitana: Mršić 1991: 524. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 76.
Eiseniella neapolitana: Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005b: 92. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 19.; 2007: 355. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 185.; 2006b: S114.; 2008: 194.; 2017: 594. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 398.; 2013b: 206.; 2017a: 68.

Distribution. From France through Macedonia, Greece and Turkey to Cyprus, Jordan and Dagestan (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Eiseniella ochridana ochridana Černosvitov, 1931

Eiseniella ochridana Černosvitov, 1931a: 97. (part.)
Eiseniella ochridana ochridana: Mršić 1991: 525 (for complete synonymy). Šapkarev 1997: 104. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 264.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Eiseniella ochridana profunda Černosvitov, 1931

Eiseniella ochridana f. *profunda* Černosvitov, 1931a: 97.
Eiseniella ochridana profunda: Mršić 1991: 527. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 264.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Eiseniella tetraedra (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion tetraedrum Savigny, 1826: 184.
Eiseniella tetraedra: Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005b: 91. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 19.; 2007: 355. Szederjesi *et*

al. 2014a: 566.; 2017a: 69. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 358.

Eiseniella tetraedra tetraedra: Mršić 1991: 514. Šapkarev 2001: 112. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 76. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2008: 194.; 2016: 8. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Valchovski 2012: 95.; 2014: 5. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.

Eiseniella tetraeda: Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 185. Dhora 2010: 82. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 269. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 14. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 155. Szederjesi 2013b: 80. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 398; 2013b: 206. Stojanović *et al.* 2017a: 184.

Eiseniella tetraedra pupa (Eisen, 1874): Mršić 1991: 520. Šapkarev 2001: 112. Valchovski 2012: 95.

Eiseniella tetraedra intermedia Černosvitov, 1934: Mršić 1991: 523.

Eiseniella peleensis Tzelepe, 1943: Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Genus *Healyella* Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Healyella baloghi (Zicsi, 1981)

Bimastos baloghi Zicsi, 1981a: 435.

Healyella baloghi: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 20. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Healyella boluana Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Healyella boluana Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 176. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 20. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Healyella jordanis (Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1999)

Bimastos jordanis Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 1999: 471.; 2002: 109. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456.

Healyella jordanis: Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 206.

Distribution. Israel (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Healyella mariae Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Healyella mariae Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 175. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 20. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Healyella michaelseni Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Healyella michaelseni Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 174. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 20. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Healyella naja Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Healyella naja Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 176. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 20. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Healyella schweigeri (Zicsi, 1981)

Bimastos schweigeri Zicsi, 1981a: 434.

Healyella schweigeri: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 22. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Healyella syriaca (Rosa, 1893)

Allolobophora syriaca Rosa, 1893b: 461.

Healyella syriaca: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 22.; 2007: 355. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 398.; 2013b: 206.; 2014a: 566.

Bimastos syriacus: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456.

Distribution. Turkey, Syria, Lebanon, Israel, Jordan, Iran (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003, Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a).

Healyella zapparolii Omodeo & Rota, 1989

Healyella zapparolii Omodeo & Rota 1989: 177. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 22. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Genus *Helodrilus* Hoffmeister, 1845

Helodrilus balcanicus balcanicus (Černosvitov, 1931)

Eiseniella balcanica Černosvitov, 1931b: 321.
Helodrilus balcanicus balcanicus: Mršić 1991: 108. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 640. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 265. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 70.

Distribution. Serbia, Montenegro, Macedonia, Greece (Mršić 1991).

Helodrilus balcanicus plavensis (Karaman, 1972)

Eiseniella balcanica plavensis Karaman, 1972c: 78.
Helodrilus balcanicus plavensis: Mršić 1991: 110. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 640. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 156. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 265.

Distribution. Montenegro, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Helodrilus cernosvitovianus (Zicsi, 1967)

Allolobophora cernosvitoviana Zicsi, 1967: 248.
Helodrilus cernosvitovianus: Mršić 1991: 115. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 640. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 70.

Distribution. Hungary, Ukraine, Poland, Serbia, Greece (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Helodrilus dinaricus Mršić, 1991

Helodrilus dinaricus Mršić, 1991: 108. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 265.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Helodrilus duhlinskae Zicsi & Csuzdi, 1986

Helodrilus duhlinskae Zicsi & Csuzdi, 1986: 119. Mršić 1991: 121. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11. Valchovski 2012: 95. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 265.

Distribution. Bulgaria (Valchovski 2012).

Helodrilus italicus Zicsi, 1985

Helodrilus italicus Zicsi, 1985b: 284. Mršić 1991: 123.
Helodrilus serbicus: Mršić 1991: 120. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 266.

Distribution. Italy, Serbia (Mršić 1991).

Helodrilus jadronensis Šapkarev, 1989

Helodrilus jadronensis Šapkarev, 1989: 36.; 1997: 103. Mršić 1991: 108. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 14. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 265.

Distribution. Croatia (Mršić 1991).

Helodrilus kratochvili (Černosvitov, 1937)

Eophila kratochvili Černosvitov, 1937b: 130.
Helodrilus kratochvili: Mršić 1991: 114. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014c: 182. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 265.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina (Mršić 1991).

Helodrilus patriarchalis (Rosa, 1893)

Allolobophora patriarchalis Rosa, 1893a: 9.
Helodrilus patriarchalis: Mršić 1991: 119. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 76.; 2005b: 92. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 22.; 2007: 356. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 185.; 2006b: S114.; 2017: 596. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 398.; 2013b: 207.; 2014a: 566.; 2014c: 184.; 2017a: 71.
Helodrilus colchicus Kvavadze, 2000: 82. (Csuzdi 2012, Szederjesi *et al.* 2014c).
Helodrilus zicsianus Kvavadze, 2000: 83. (Csuzdi 2012, Szederjesi *et al.* 2014c).

Distribution. Greece, Turkey, Cyprus, Azerbaijan, Georgia, Syria, Lebanon, Israel, Jordan, Iran (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Helodrilus vagneri Mršić, 1991

Helodrilus vagneri Mršić, 1991: 116. Šapkarev

1997: 103. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 266. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 71.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina, Greece (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Genus *Lumbricus* Linnaeus, 1758

Lumbricus castaneus Savigny, 1826

Enterion castaneum Savigny, 1826: 180.
Lumbricus castaneus: Mršić 1991: 466. Karaman & Stojanović 2002: 224. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 156. Szederjesi 2013a: 71.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Lumbricus improvisus Zicsi, 1963

Lumbricus improvisus Zicsi, 1963: 75. Mršić 1991: 470. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Romania, Serbia, Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Lumbricus meliboeus Rosa, 1884

Lumbricus meliboeus Rosa, 1884: 21. Mršić 1991: 471. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 16. Milutinović *et al.* 2013: 64. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 156.

Distribution. Italy, Austria, Slovenia, Croatia, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Montenegro, Serbia, Bulgaria (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013, Milutinović *et al.* 2013).

Lumbricus polyphemus (Fitzinger, 1833)

Enterion polyphemus Fitzinger, 1833: 552.
Lumbricus polyphemus: Mršić 1991: 473. Karaman & Stojanović 2002: 224. Stojanović & Karaman 2005a: 128. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.; 2017a: 185. Valchovski 2012: 96. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 16. Szederjesi 2013a: 71. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.

Distribution. From Italy through Hungary, Romania, Slovenia, Croatia and Serbia to Bulgaria (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Lumbricus rubellus Hoffmeister, 1843

Lumbricus rubellus Hoffmeister, 1843: 187. Mršić 1991: 474. Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 141. Šapkarev 2001: 112. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56.; 2005a: 130. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 23. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Valchovski 2012: 96.; 2014: 5. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.; 2017a:185. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 16. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 157.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 71.; 2014: 50. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2015: 113. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 71.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Lumbricus terrestris Linnaeus, 1758

Lumbricus terrestris Linnaeus, 1758: 647. Mršić 1991: 481. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640. Valchovski 2012: 96.; 2014: 5. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 157.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013b: 80.; 2014: 50. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 358.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Genus *Murchieona* Gates, 1978

Murchieona minuscula (Rosa, 1905)

Allolobophora minuscula Rosa, 1905: 38.
Murchieona minuscula: Mršić 1991: 535. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2002: 108. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 23.; 2007: 356. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2017: 594. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 17. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 207.; 2014a: 567.; 2017a: 71. Valchovski & Mısırlıoğlu 2017: 732.

Distribution. Widely distributed in the Mediterranean (Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2017).

Genus *Octodriloides* Zicsi, 1986

Octodriloides bolei Mršić, 1987

Octodriloides bolei Mršić, 1987b: 88.; 1991: 449. Šapkarev 1997: 104.; Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 17.

Distribution. Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodriloides bosniensis Mršić, 1991

Octodriloides bosniensis Mršić, 1991: 455. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 266.

Distribution. Bosnia-Herzegovina (Mršić 1991).

Octodriloides dinaricus Mršić, 1991

Octodriloides dinaricus Mršić, 1991: 445. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Octodriloides janetscheki (Zicsi, 1970)

Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *janetscheki* Zicsi, 1970: 171.

Octodriloides janetscheki: Mršić 1991: 450. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 17.

Distribution. Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodriloides kamnensis (Baldasseroni, 1919)

Octolasium complanatum f. *kamnensis* Baldasseroni, 1919: 1.

Octodriloides kamnensis: Mršić 1991: 458. (part.). Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 18.

Octodriloides camnensis: Šapkarev 1997: 104. (sic!)

Distribution. Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodriloides karawankensis (Zicsi, 1969)

Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *karawankensis* Zicsi, 1969: 382.

Octodriloides kamnensis: Mršić 1991: 458 (part.).

Octodriloides karawankensis: Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003: 221.

Distribution. Italy, Austria, Hungary, Slovenia and Croatia (Mršić 1991, Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Remarks. *Oc. karawankensis* is a typical Southern Alpine species. The only occurrence on the Balkan is from Mršić (1991: 461).

Octodriloides kovacevici (Zicsi, 1970)

Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *kovacevici* Zicsi, 1970: 169.

Octodriloides kovacevici: Mršić 1991: 452. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 18. Szederjesi 2013a: 72.

Distribution. Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodriloides marinceki Mršić, 1987

Octodriloides marinceki Mršić, 1987b: 91.; 1991: 444. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 266.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Octodriloides poklonensis Mršić, 1991

Octodriloides poklonensis Mršić, 1991: 443. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 18. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 266.

Distribution. Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Genus *Octodrilus* Omodeo, 1956

Octodrilus albanicus Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012

Octodrilus albanicus Szederjesi & Csuzdi, 2012b: 271. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 266.

Distribution. Albania (Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b).

Octodrilus bretscheri (Zicsi, 1969)

Octolasium bretscheri Zicsi, 1969: 72.
Octodrilus bretscheri: Mršić 1991: 369. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 18. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 157.

Distribution. Italy, Austria, Croatia, Macedonia, Serbia, Montenegro (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus complanatus (Dugès, 1828)

Lumbricus complanatus Dugès, 1828: 289.
Octodrilus complanatus: Mršić 1991: 398. Šapkarev 2002: 305. Karaman & Stojanović 2002: 224. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56.; 2005a: 130. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005b: 92. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 24. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2008: 194.; 2017: 594. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2017a: 185. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 270. Valchovski 2012: 96. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 19. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 158.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 72.; 2013b: 81. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 567.; 2017a: 72.

Distribution. Widely distributed in the whole Mediterranean (Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2016).

Octodrilus croaticus (Rosa, 1895)

Allolobophora lissaensis var. *croatica* Rosa, 1895: 5.
Octodrilus croaticus: Mršić 1991: 393. Dhora 2010: 82. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 279. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 19. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 72.

Distribution. Italy, Austria, Croatia, Albania, Greece (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenbeger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus kvarnerus Mršić, 1987

Octodrilus kvarnerus Mršić, 1987b: 39.; 1991: 385. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 20. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.

Distribution. Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus lissaensis (Michaelsen, 1891)

Allolobophora lissaensis Michaelsen, 1891: 18.
Octodrilus lissaensis: Mršić 1991: 381. Hackeberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 20. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 158. Szederjesi 2013a: 72.; 2014: 51.
Octolasium lissaense: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 142.
Octolasion lissaense: Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 57.

Distribution. From Italy to Romania and through Slovenia, Croatia to Bosnia-Herzegovina and Montenegro (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus mimus (Rosa, 1889)

Allolobophora mima Rosa, 1889: 1.
Octodrilus mimus: Mršić 1991: 411. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 20. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.
Octodrilus mima: Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Italy, Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus oesophagus Mršić, 1991

Octodrilus oesophagus Mršić, 1991: 388. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Octodrilus pseudolissaensis Mršić, 1991

Octodrilus pseudolissaensis Mršić, 1991: 426. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 21.

Distribution. Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus pseudotranspadanus (Zicsi, 1971)

Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *pseudotranspadanum* Zicsi, 1971: 227.

Octodrilus pseudotranspadanus: Mršić 1991: 377. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 21.

Distribution. Hungary, Croatia, Bosnia-Herzegovina (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Octodrilus rucneri **(Plisko & Zicsi, 1970)**

Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *rucneri* Plisko & Zicsi, 1970: 454.
Octodrilus rucneri: Mršić 1991: 418. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 21. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.

Distribution. Italy, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus savinensis **Mršić, 1987**

Octodrilus savinensis Mršić, 1987a: 37.; 1991: 420.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Octodrilus slovenicus **(Karaman, 1972)**

Octolasium mima var. *slovenica* Karaman, 1972a: 102.
Octodrilus slovenicus: Mršić 1991: 428. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 22.
Octodrilus slovenucus: Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus tergestinus **(Michaelsen, 1910)**

Octolasium mima var. *tergestina* Michaelsen, 1910a: 73.
Octodrilus tergestinus: Mršić 1991: 417. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 22. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.

Distribution. Italy, Slovenia, Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Octodrilus transpadanus **(Rosa, 1884)**

Allolobophora transpadana Rosa, 1884: 45.
Octodrilus transpadanus: Mršić 1991: 371. Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a: 76. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 24.; 2007: 357. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006a: 185. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.; 2017a: 185. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2012b: 270.; 2015: 114. Valchovski 2012: 97.; 2014: 6. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 22. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 59.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 72.; 2013b: 81. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013a: 398.; 2014a: 567.; 2017a: 73.

Distribution. From Switzerland, Italy to Turkey (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Octodrilus transpadanoides **Zicsi, 1981**

Octodrilus transpadanoides Zicsi, 1981b: 161.; Mršić 1991: 376.

Distribution. Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

Octodrilus velebiticus **Mršić, 1991**

Octodrilus velebiticus Mršić, 1991: 404. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 23. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.

Distribution. Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Genus *Octolasion* Örley, 1885

Octolasion cyaneum **(Savigny, 1826)**

Enterion cyaneum Savigny, 1826: 181.
Octolasion cyaneum: Mršić 1991: 345. Šapkarev 2002: 304. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2017: 592. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 23. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Octolasion lacteum (Örley, 1881)

Lumbricus terrestris var. *lacteus* Örley, 1881: 584.
Octolasium lacteum: Karaman & Stojanović 1995: 141.
Octolasion lacteum: Šapkarev 2001: 111. Stojanović & Karaman 2003b: 56.; 2005a: 130. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 24. Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2013: 640.; 2017a: 185. Valchovski 2012: 98.; 2014: 6. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 23. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 159.; 2014: 308. Szederjesi 2013a: 72.; 2013b: 81.; 2014: 51. Szederjesi & Csuzdi 2015: 114. Valchovski & Szederjesi 2016: 358. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 73.
Octolasion tyrtaeum: Mršić 1991: 347. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Genus *Perelia* Easton, 1983

Perelia aharonii (Stephenson, 1922)

Helodrilus (*Allolobophora*) *aharonii* Stephenson, 1922: 136.
Allolobophora (s.l.) *aharonii*: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 456.
Perelia aharonii: Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005b: 79.

Distribution. Israel (Pavlíček *et al.* 2003).

Perelia biokovica (Mršić, 1986)

Allolobophora biokovica Mršić, 1986: 71;
Alpodinaridella (*Dinaridella*) *biokovica*: Mršić 1991: 240. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 24. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 267.

Distribution. Croatia (Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013).

Perelia galileana Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 2005

Perelia galileana Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 2005a: 81. Csuzdi *et al.* 2007: 357. Mısırlıoğlu 2008: 81.; 2009: 23. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 207.

Distribution. Israel, Turkey (Hatay) (Csuzdi *et al.* 2007).

Perelia hatayica Csuzdi, Pavlíček & Mısırlıoğlu, 2007

Perelia hatayica Csuzdi, Pavlíček & Mısırlıoğlu, 2007: 357. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 567.

Distribution. Turkey (Hatay) (Csuzdi *et al.* 2007).

Perelia makrisi Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi, 2016

Perelia makrisi Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2016: 159.
Allolobophora nematogena: Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006: S114. (part.)
Perelia nematogena: Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2016: 11. (part.)

Distribution. Cyprus (Szederjesi *et al.* 2016).

Perelia nematogena (Rosa, 1903)

Allolobophora nematogena Rosa, 1903: 11. Šapkarev 2002: 297. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.
Microeophila nematogena (part.): Mršić 1991: 221. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Perelia nematogena: Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 640. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 24. Stojanović & Milutinović 2013: 159. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2017: 595.
Alpodinaridella (*Alpodinaridella*) *lozniciana* Mršić, 1987: Mršić 1991: 238. Šapkarev 1997: 104. **syn. nov.**
Perelia lozniciana: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 268.

Distribution. Italy, Hungary, Slovenia, Croatia, Bosnia-Herzegovina, Montenegro, Macedonia, Serbia (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Remarks. Investigation of a large *Pe. nematogena* material housed in the Hungarian Natural History Museum collected in Italy (HNHM/ 6801, 6805, 6841, 6863, 12805, 12826, 12830, 12811), Hungary (4122, 4132, 4135, 4136, 5403, 9120), Croatia (6494, 6495), Slovenia (6743), Serbia (7642, 12799) and Bosnia-Herzegovina (6673) revealed that the position of the clitellum and the tubercles show a greater variance: (cl.) ½ 24, 25, ½ 25, 26, ½ 26, 27 – 33, ½ 34, 34, ½ 35 and (tb.)

½ 28, 29, ½ 29, 30 – 32, ½ 33, 33, ½ 34. The clitellum and tubercles of *Alpodinaridella lozniciana* described by Mršić (1987) (cl: 25 – ½ 34 and tb: 28 – ½ 32) largely overlap with these value ranges; its other characteristics are completely similar with *Pe. nematogena* as well, including its typical hook-shaped nepridial bladders bearing a terminal ampulla. Therefore, *Alpodinaridella lozniciana* is regarded here as a synonym of *Perelia nematogena*.

On the other hand, in the characters of *Microeophila nematogena* (Rosa, 1903) Mršić (1991: 221) does not mention the existence of an ectal ampulla on the nephridial bladders, therefore we can not decide obviously whether the specimens identified by Mršić as *Microeophila nematogena* belong to *Pe. nematogena* or represent a different species.

Perelia phoebea **(Cognetti, 1913)**

Helodrilus (*Allolobophora*) *phoebeus* Cognetti, 1913: 2.
Aporrectodea (*Aporrectodea*) *jassyensis phoebea*: Mršić 1991: 320.
Allolobophora nematogena Rosa, 1903: Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006: S114. (part.).
Perelia nematogena: Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2017: 595. (part.).
Perelia phoebea: Szederjesi *et al.* 2016: 160.; 2017a: 73. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 268.

Distribution. Greece (Rhodes), Cyprus (Szederjesi *et al.* 2016, 2017a).

Perelia shamsi **Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 2005**

Perelia shamsi Csuzdi & Pavlíček, 2005a: 84. Szederjesi *et al.* 2013b: 207.

Distribution. Israel (Csuzdi & Pavlíček 2005a).

Genus *Proctodrilus* Zicsi, 1985

Proctodrilus antipai **(Michaelsen, 1891)**

Allolobophora antipae Michaelsen, 1891: 16.
Proctodrilus antipai antipai: Valchovski 2012: 98.
Proctodrilus antipai: Mršić 1991: 131. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.; 2017a: 186. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 24. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 74.

Distribution. From France to the Black Sea (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Proctodrilus opisthoductus **Zicsi, 1985**

Proctodrilus opisthoductus Zicsi, 1985b: 147. Mršić 1991: 130. Zicsi & Michalis 1993: 303. Šapkarev 1997: 103. Szederjesi 2013a: 72. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 74.

Distribution. Austria, Slovenia, Serbia, Greece (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Proctodrilus tuberculatus **(Černosvitov, 1935)**

Eophila antipae var. *tuberculata* Černosvitov, 1935b: 58.
Proctodrilus tuberculatus: Mršić 1991: 134. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 24. Pavlíček & Csuzdi 2006b: S114.; 2008: 194.; 2017: 598. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23. Stojanović *et al.* 2013: 640. Hackenberger Kutuzović & Hackenberger Kutuzović 2013: 25. Stojanović & Milutinović 2014: 308. Szederjesi *et al.* 2016.; 2017a: 74.
Proctodrilus tuberculata: Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11.
Proctodrilus antipai tuberculatus: Valchovski 2012: 98.

Distribution. From France and Germany to the Western Caucasus (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

Genus *Spermophorodrilus* Bouché, 1975

Spermophorodrilus antiquus **(Černosvitov, 1938)**

Allolobophora antiqua Černosvitov, 1938b: 198.
Spermophorodrilus antiquus: Dhora 2010: 82. Stojanović *et al.* 2012: 11. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 74.
Spermophorodrilus antiquus antiquus: Mršić 1991: 532. Šapkarev 1997: 104. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 268.

Spermophorodrilus antiquus bouchei: Mršić 1991: 533. Šapkarev 1997: 104.
Spermophorodrilus antiquus michalisi: Mršić 1991: 532. Šapkarev 1997: 104.

Distribution. Albania, Greece, Bulgaria (Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a).

Spermophorodrilus simsoni **Omodeo & Rota, 1989**

Spermophorodrilus simsoni Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 172. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 25. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Spermophorodrilus vignai **Omodeo & Rota, 1989**

Spermophorodrilus vignai Omodeo & Rota, 1989: 171.; Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 25. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 81. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 22.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Genus *Trapezonscolex* Qiu & Bouché, 1998 stat. nov.

Eophila (*Trapezonscolex*) Qiu & Bouché, 1998: 195.

Trapezonscolex cavazzutii cavazzutii **Omodeo, 1988 comb. nov.**

Eophila cavazzutii Omodeo, 1988: 75.
Eophila cavazzutii cavazzutii: Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 19. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Trapezonscolex cavazzutii pascuorum **Omodeo, 1988 comb. nov.**

Eophila cavazzutii pascuorum Omodeo, 1988: 76. Csuzdi *et al.* 2006: 19. Mısırlıoğlu *et al.* 2008: 80. Mısırlıoğlu 2009: 23.

Distribution. Turkey (Csuzdi *et al.* 2006).

Remarks. Qiu & Bouché (1998) created the subgenus *Trapezonscolex* for *Eo. cavazzutii cavazzutii* and *Eo. c. pascuorum* on the basis of some characters differing from the other *Eophila* species *eg*. the lack of dorsal pores, 2 or 3 pairs of vesicles, the presence of testic sacs.

The original description (Omodeo 1988) does not mention the nephridial bladders, but after investigating Omodeo's specimens, Bouché stated that the orientation of the nephridial bladders of *Eophila* is 'reclinate'. Unfortunately, it did not turn out from the text whether he studied the Turkish *cavazzutii* specimens or *Eo. tellinii* (Rosa, 1988). Examination of one preadult *cavazzutii* specimen in the collection of the Hungarian Natural History Museum (HNHM/7918) collected in Derelı, Vil. Giresun, Turkey, revealed that its nephridial bladders are 'reclinate' which clearly separates this species from *Eo. tellinii* and *Eo. crodabepis* Paoletti, 2016 bearing 'proclinate' bladders (Paoletti *et al.* 2016). Therfore, on the basis of the above mentioned characteristics, separation of the subgenus *Trapezonscolex* from *Eophila* and raising it to genus level is proposed.

Species incertae sedis

Allolobophora eurytanica **(Tzelepe, 1943)**

Eophila eurytanica Tzelepe, 1943: 1.
Allolobophora eurytanica: Trakić *et al.* 2016: 255. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 76.

Distribution. Greece (Zicsi & Michalis 1981).

Remarks. *A. eurytanica* was described with cl: on ½30–36 and tb: on 35, 36. It has a large male pore on 15 and two pairs of spermathecae in 9/10–10/11 *d*. The species has never been reported after the original description. The position of the clitellum and the large male pores suggest its similarity to *A. chlorotica*. Normally *A. chlorotica* possesses three pairs of tubercles on 31, 33, 35 however, in anomalous specimens these tubercles can vary in number and position therefore, we cannot exclude that *eutrytanica* is just an anomalous *A. chlorotica* specimen.

Dendrobaena sasensis **Šapkarev, 1993**

Dendrobaena sasensis Šapkarev, 1993: 22.; 1997: 105. Mršić 1991: 603. Trakić *et al.* 2016: 263.

Distribution. Macedonia (Mršić 1991).

Remarks. The tubercles of this species are on segments 31–32, in all other characters it resembles *D. attemsi*. As the position of the tubercles can vary within 30–1/n32, ½32, 32 in case of the latter species, we can't obviously exclude that *D. sasensis* is in fact *D. attemsi* especially if the nephridiopores – which are not mentioned in the original description – alternate regularly.

Family Acanthodrilidae Claus, 1880

Genus *Dichogaster* Beddard, 1888

Dichogaster bolaui **(Michaelsen, 1891)**

Benhamia bolavi Michaelsen, 1891: 9.
Dichogaster bolaui: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Csuzdi 2010).

Genus *Microscolex* Rosa, 1887

Microscolex dubius **(Fletcher, 1887)**

Eudrilus dubius Fletcher, 1887: 378.
Microscolex dubius: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 568.; 2017a: 75.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Microscolex phosphoreus **Dugès, 1837**

Lumbricus phosphoreus Dugès, 1837: 17.
Microscolex phosphoreus: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 75.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Family Criodrilidae Vejdovsky, 1884

Genus *Criodrilus* Hoffmeister, 1845

Criodrilus lacuum **Hoffmeister, 1845**

Criodrilus lacuum Hoffmeister, 1845: 41. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Csuzdi *et al.* 2007: 358. Szederjesi *et al.* 2014a: 568.; 2017a: 74.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Family Megascolecidae Rosa, 1891

Genus *Amynthas* Kinberg, 1867

Amynthas corticis **(Kinberg, 1867)**

Perichaeta corticis Kinberg, 1867: 102.
Amynthas corticis: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 75.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Amynthas gracilis **(Kinberg, 1867)**

Nitocris gracilis Kinberg, 1867: 102.
Amynthas gracilis: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 75.

Distribution. Peregrine species found from tropical to warm-temperate localities (Blakemore 2008).

Genus *Metaphire* Sims & Easton, 1972

Metaphire californica **(Kinberg, 1867)**

Pheretima californica Kinberg, 1867: 102.
Metaphire californica: Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Genus *Pontodrilus* Perrier, 1874

Pontodrilus litoralis **(Grube, 1855)**

Lumbricus litoralis Grube, 1855: 127.
Pontodrilus litoralis: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 76.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Family Ocnerodrilidae Beddard, 1891

Genus *Eukerria* Michaelsen, 1935

Eukerria saltensis (Beddard, 1895)

Kerria saltensis Beddard, 1895: 225.
Eukerria saltensis: Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 76.

Distribution. Widely distributed peregrine species (Blakemore 2008).

Genus *Ocnerodrilus* Eisen, 1878

Ocnerodrilus occidentalis Eisen, 1878

Ocnerodrilus occidentalis Eisen, 1878: 10. Pavlíček *et al.* 2003: 457. Szederjesi *et al.* 2017a: 76.

Distribution. Widely distributed pantropical species (Blakemore 2008).

SUMMARY

The first combined checklist of the earthworms of the Balkans, Anatolia, the Levant and Cyprus contains 226 species and subspecies, of which 216 belong to the family Lumbricidae, the dominant family in the Holarctic. The acanthodrilids take part with three, the megascolecids with four, the ocnerodrilids with two and the criodrilids with one species.

Altogether 27 species, including all non-lumbricids, are widely distributed peregrines (11.9%). However it's worth to emphasize that some peregrine lumbricid species could also be members of the autochtonous fauna but nowadays it would be difficult to prove this.

Out of the 166 Balkanic species 90 occur solely on the Peninsula (54.2%). Anatolia has 26 endemic species out of the 70 taxa present (37.1%), while Levant has 14 out of the 42 (33.3%). With 21 species present, Cyprus has only one endemic earthworm, *Perelia makrisi* Szederjesi, Pavlíček & Csuzdi, 2016.

The family Lumbridicae is represented with 19 genera, of which *Dendrobaena* is the most speciose with 67 taxa. This clearly confirms the statement of Omodeo & Rota (1989) that this genus has two of its three main distribution centres (Caucasus–Transcaucasus–Anatolia and the Balkan Peninsula–Carpathian Basin) on the area studied.

Studying the literature resulted in finding several synonym names in the region, *e.g. Allolobophora kosowensis montenegrina* (=*A. kosowensis kosowensis*), *Dendrobaena alpina mavrovensis* (=*D. alpina alpina*), *D. olympica peristerica* (=*D. olympica olympica*) and *Alpodinaridella lozniciana* (=*Perelia nematogena*).

On the basis of the orientation of nephridial bladders ('reclinate'), lack of dorsal pores and the number of seminal vesicles (2 or 3 pairs) we proposed raising the subgenus *Trapezonscolex* to genus level for the former Turkish *Eophila* species *Eo. cavazzutii cavazzutii* and *Eo. cavazzutii pascuorum.*

Acknowledgement. I would like to thank Csaba Csuzdi (Eszterházy Károly University, Eger, Hungary) for his useful comments on the manuscript. Many thanks to Mirjana Stojanović (University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia) for providing morphological data on *A. kosowensis kosowensis* and *A. kosowensis montenegrina* specimens of her collection and the anonymous reviewers whose comments greatly helped to improve the manuscript.

REFERENCES

BALDASSERONI, V. (1919): *Helodrilus* (*Eophila*) *chinagliae* n. sp. ed altri lombrichi del museo civico di Genova. *Annali del Museo Civico de Storia Naturale di Genova*, 8: 1–9.

BEDDARD, F.E. (1895): *A monograph of the order of Oligochaeta.* Clarendon Press, Oxford, 721 pp.

BLAKEMORE, R.J. (2004): *A provsional list of valid names of Lumbricoidea (Oligochaeta) after Easton, 1983.* In. Moreno, A.G. & Borges, S. (Eds.) Advances in Earthworm Taxonomy, Editorial Complutense, Madrid, p. 75–120.

BLAKEMORE, R.J. (2006): *A list of valid, invalid and synonymous names of Criodriloidea and Lumbricoidea [Annelida: Oligochaeta: Criodrilidae (inc. Biwadrilidae), Sparganophilidae, Ailoscolecidae (inc. Komarekionidae), Hormogastridae, Lumbricidae, Lutodrilidae]*. In. A Series of Searchable Texts on Earthworm Biodiversity, Ecology and Systematics from Various Regions of the World – 2nd Edition (2006). KANEKO, N. & ITO, M.T. (Eds.) COE Soil Ecology Research Group, Yokohama National University, Japan. CD-ROM.

BLAKEMORE, R.J. (2008): *Cosmopolitan earthworms – an Eco-Taxonomic Guide to the Species (3rd Edition)*. VermEcology, Yokohama, Japan, 757 pp.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1930): Zur Kenntnis der Oligochätenfauna des Balkans I. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 86: 319–333.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1931a): Zur Kenntnis der Oligochätenfauna des Balkans. II. Die wasserbewohnenden Lumbriciden aus dem Ochridasee. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 95: 96–103.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1931b): Zur Kenntnis der Oligochätenfauna des Balkans. III. Oligochäten aus Montenegro und Südserbien. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 95: 312–327.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1934a): Die Lumbriciden Bulgariens. *Mitteilungen aus den Königlich Naturwissenschaftlichen Instituten in Sofia*, 7: 71–78.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1934b): Sur les Oligochètes terricoles de Crète. *Sbornik Zoologického Oddeleni Narodniho Musea v Praze*, 1(4): 17–20.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1935a): Zur Kenntnis der Oligochätenfauna des Balkans IV. Höhlen-Oligochäeten aus Jugoslawien. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 111(5/6): 265–266.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1935b): Monographie des tschechoslovakischen Lumbriciden. *Archiv pro Prirodovedecky Vyzkum Cech*, 19: 1–86.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1937a): Die Oligochaetenfauna Bugariens. *Mitteilungen aus den Königlich Naturwissenschaftlichen Instituten in Sofia*, 10: 62–92.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1937b): Notes sur les Oligochaetes cavernicoles. *Mémoires de la Société Zoologique Tchécoslovaque de Prague*, 5: 125–133.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1938a): The Oligochaeta. In. WASHBOURN, R. & JONES, R. F. (Eds.) Report of the Percy Sladen Expedition to Lake Huleh; a contribution to the study of fresh waters of Palestine. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 11(2): 535–550. doi: 10.1080/00222933808526881

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1938b): Zur Kenntnis der Oligochätenfauna des Balkans VI. Oligochäten aus Grichenland. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 123(7/9): 192–200.

ČERNOSVITOV, L. (1940): On some Oligochaeta from Palestine. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 11(6): 438–447. doi: 10.1080/03745481.1940.9723700

CHINAGLIA, L. (1913): Escursioni zoologiche del Dr. E. Festa. Lumbricidae. *Bollettino dei Musei di zoologia ed anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino*, 28(667): 1–6.

COGNETTI, L. (1906): Nuovi dati sui Lumbricidi dell'Europa orientale. *Bollettino dei Musei di zoologia ed anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino*, 21(257): 1–18.

COGNETTI, L. (1913): Escursioni zoologiche del Dr. E. Festa nell'Isola di Rodi V. Oligocheti. *Bollettino dei Musei di zoologia ed anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino*, 28(74): 1–6.

CSUZDI, CS. (2010). *A monograph of the Paleotroplical Benhamiinae earthworms (Annelida: Oligochaeta, Benhamiinae).* Hungarian Natural History Museum, Budapest, 348 pp.

CSUZDI, CS. (2012): Earthworm species, a searchable database. *Opuscula Zoologica, Budapest*, 43(1): 97–99.

CSUZDI, CS. & PAVLÍČEK, T. (1999): Earthworms from Israel. I. Genera *Dendrobaena* Eisen, 1874 and *Bimastos* Moore, 1893 (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Israel Journal of Zoology*, 45: 467–486.

CSUZDI, CS. & PAVLÍČEK, T. (2002): *Murchieona minuscula* (Rosa, 1906), a newly recorded earthworm from Israel, and distribution of the genera *Dendrobaena* and *Bimastos* in Israel (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Zoology in the Middle East*, 25: 105–114. doi: 10.1080/09397140.2002.10637911

CSUZDI, CS. & PAVLÍČEK, T. (2005a): Earthworms from Israel. II. Remarks on the genus *Perelia* Easton, 1983 with description of a new genus and two new species. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 51(2): 75–96.

CSUZDI, CS. & PAVLÍČEK, T. (2005b): Earthworms of Jordan. *Zoology in the Middle East*, 34: 71–77 doi: 10.1080/09397140.2005.10638085

CSUZDI, CS & POP, V.V. (2007): Redescription of *Allolobophora dugesi getica* Pop, 1947 and its allocation to the genus *Cernosvitovia* Omodeo, 1956 (Oligochaeta Lumbricidae). *European Journal of Soil Biology*, 43: S19–S23. doi: 10.1016/j.ejsobi.2007.08.005

CSUZDI, CS. & POP, V.V. (2008): Taxonomic and biogeographic analysis of the *Allolobophora sturanyi* species group (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 37: 23–28.

CSUZDI, CS. & ZICSI, A. (2003): *Earthworms of Hungary (Annelida: Oligochaeta; Lumbricidae)*. Hungarian Natural History Museum, Budapest, 271 pp.

CSUZDI, CS., PAVLÍČEK, T. & NEVO, E. (1998): A new earthworm species, *Dendrobaena rothschildae* sp. n. from Israel, and comments on the distribution of *Dendrobaena* species in the Levant (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 31: 25–32.

CSUZDI, CS., ZICSI, A. & MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2006): An annotated checklist of the earthworm fauna of Turkey (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zootaxa*, 1175: 1–29.

CSUZDI, CS., PAVLÍČEK, T. & MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2007): Earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae, Criodrilidae and Acanthodrilidae) of Hatay Province, Turkey, with description of three new lumbricids. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 53(4): 347–361.

CSUZDI, CS., POP, V.V. & POP, A.A. (2011): The earthworm fauna of the Carpathian Basin with new records and description of three new species (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 250: 2–18. doi: 10.1016/j.jcz.2010.10.001

CSUZDI, CS., CHANG, C-H., PAVLÍČEK, T., SZEDERJESI, T., ESOPI, D. & SZLÁVECZ, K. (2017): Molecular phylogeny and systematics of native North American lumbricid earthworms (Clitellata: Megadrili). *Plos One*, 12(8): e0181504. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0181504

DHORA, D. (2010): *Register of the species of the fauna of Albania*. Camaj-Pipa Publisher, Skhodra, 208 pp.

DUGÈS, A. (1828): Recherche sur la circulation, la respiration, et la reproduction des Annélides sétigéres abranches. *Annales des Sciences Naturelles Paris*, 15: 284–336.

DUGÈS, A. (1837): Nouvelles observations sur la zoologie et l'anatomie des Annélides sétigéres abranches. *Annales des Sciences Naturelles Paris ser. 2 Zoologie*, 8: 15–35.

EASTON, E.G. (1983): *A guide to the valid names of Lumbricidae (Oligochaeta).* In. SATCHELL, J.E. (Ed.) Earthworm Ecology, from Darwin to vermiculture. Chapman & Hall, London, p. 467–487.

EISEN, G. (1874): New Englands och Canadas Lumbricider. *Öfversigt af Kongliga Vetenskaps-Akademiens Förhandligar*, 31(2): 41–49.

EISEN, G. (1878): On the Anatomy of Ocnerodrilus. *Nova Acta Regiae Societatis Scientiarum Upsaliensis*, 10(4): 1–12.

FITZINGER, L. (1833): Beobachtungen über die Lumbrici. *Isis*, 4: 549–553.

FLETCHER, J.J. (1987): Notes on Australian earthworms. Part III. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New south Wales*, 2(2): 375–402.

GRIFFITHS, H.I., KRYŠTUFEK, B. & REED, M. (2004): *Balkan Biodiversity. Patterns and processes in the European Hotspot*. Kluwer, Boston, London. doi: 10.1007/978-1-4020-2854-0

GRUBE, E. (1855): Beschreibungen neuer oder wenig bekannter Anneliden. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, 27: 81–136.

HACKENBERGER KUTUZOVIĆ, D. & HACKENBERGER KUTUZOVIĆ, B. (2013): Checklist of the earthworm fauna of Croatia (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zootaxa*, 3710(1): 1–30. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.3710.1.1

HOFFMEISTER, W. (1843): Beitrag zur Kenntnis deutcher Landanneliden. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, 91: 183–198.

HOFFMEISTER, W. (1845): *Übersicht aller bis jetzt bekannten Arten aus der Familie der Regenwürmer*. Friedrich Vieweg & Sohn, Braunschweig, pp. 43.

KARAMAN, S. (1968): Über eine neue Regenwürm-Art aus Serbien, *Allolobophora kosowensis* n. sp., *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 181(1/2): 50–53.

KARAMAN, S. (1969): Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Lumbricidenfauna Mazedoniens. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 182: 75–83.

KARAMAN, S. (1972a): Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Oligochaetenfauna Jugoslawiens. *Bioloski Vestnik*, 20: 95–105.

KARAMAN, S. (1972b): Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Lumbricidenfauna von Griechenland. *Fragmenta Balcanica Skopje*, 9(11): 109–115.

KARAMAN, S. (1972c): Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Art *Eiseniella balcanica* Černosvitov, 1931 (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Fragmenta Balcanica Skopje*, 9(7): 77–80.

KARAMAN, S. (1973): Drugi prilog poznavanju kišnih glista Srbije. *Zbornik Radova*, 1: 177–182.

KARAMAN, S. (1983): The third contribution to the knowledge of the earthworms of Serbia. *Zbornik radova, Drugi simpozium o fauni SR Srbije, Beograd*, 51–53.

KARAMAN, S.& STOJANOVIĆ, M. (1995): Contribution to the knowledge on the earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) in Montenegro. *Archives of Biological Sciences*, 47(3–4): 139–143.

KARAMAN, S. & STOJANOVIĆ, M. (1996): New earthworm (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) records from Serbia (Yugoslavia). *Bios (Macedonia, Greece)*, 4: 7–13.

KARAMAN, S. & STOJANOVIĆ, M. (2002): *Treći prilog poznavanju kišnih glista (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae) južne i jugoistočne Srbije.* 7th Symposium on Flora of Southeastern Serbia and Neighbouring Regions, Proceedings, p. 223–225.

KINBERG, J.G.H. (1867): Annulata nova. *Öfversigt af Kongliga Vetenskaps-Akademiens Förhandlingar, Stockholm*, 23: 97–103, 356–357.

KVAVADZE, E. (1973): Studies on the Georgean Earthworms (Lumbricidae). *Materiali k Faune Gruzii, Mecniereba, Tblilisi*, 3: 5–16. [in Russian]

KVAVADZE, E. (1979): *Earthworms from moutain brown soils of Georgia*. In. GELOVANIL L.V.T (Ed.) The Invertebrates of Brown and Mountain Balck Soils of Georgia. Mecniereba, Tblilisi, p. 143–157 [in Russian]

KVAVADZE, E. (1985): *The earthworms (Lumbricidae) of the Caucasus*. Metsniereba, Tbilisi, 238 pp. [in Russian]

KVAVADZE, E. (2000): New Data on Earthworm (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) Systematics. *Proceedings of the Institute of Zoology*, 20: 77–84. [in Russian]

LEVINSEN, G.M.R. (1884): Systematisk-geografisk oversigtover de nordiske Annulata, Gephyrea, Chaetognathiog Balanoglossi. *Videnskabelige Meddelelserfra den naturhistoriske Forening i Kjöbenhavn*, 45: 92–384.

LINNAEUS, C. (1758): *Systema Naturae per Regna tria Naturae, secundum Classes, Ordines, Genera, Species, cum Characteribus, Differentiis, Synonymis, Locis.* 10th edition, volume 1. Laurentii Salvii, Holmiae, 824 pp.

MAHUNKA, S., MURÁNYI, D. & KONTSCHÁN, J. (2013): The role of the Balkan Peninsula in the origin and genesis of the soil fauna of the Carpathian Basin: history, aims and results. *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 44(suppl. 1.): 5–10.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1890): Die Lumbriciden Norddeutschlands. *Jahrbuch der Hamburgischen Wissenschaftlichen Anstalten*, 7: 1–19.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1891): Oligochaeten des Naturhistorischen Museums in Hamburg IV. *Jahrbuch der Hamburgischen Wisseenschaftlichen Anstalten*, 8: 1–42.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1901): Oligochaeten der Zoologischen Museen zu St. Petersburg und Kiev. *Bulletin de l'Académie Impériale des Sciences de St. Pétersbourg*, 15: 136–215.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1902): Neue Oligochaeten und neue Fundorte altbekannter. *Mitteilungen aus dem Naturhistorischen Museum in Hamburg*, 19: 3–53.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1903): *Die geographische Verbreitung der Oligochaeten*. Friedländer & Sohn, Berlin, 186 pp.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1907): Die Lumbriciden des Kaukasischen Museums in Tiflis. *Mitteilungen des Kaukasischen Museums*, 3: 81–93.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1910a): Oligochäten von verschiedenen Gebieten. *Mitteilungen aus dem Naturhistorischen Museum in Hamburg*, 27: 47–169.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1910b): Zur Kenntniss der Lumbriciden und ihrer Verbreitung. *Annuaire du Musée Zoologique de l'Académie Impériale des Sciences de St.-Pétersbourg*, 15: 1–74.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1914): Ein neuer Regenwurm aus Griechenland. *Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien*, 8: 8–9.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1928): Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Fauna Griechenlands, namentlich der ägäischen Inseln. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien*, 137: 289–290.

MICHALIS, K. (1993): Contribution to the study of the Oligochaete fauna of Cyprus. *Acta zoologica cracoviensia*, 36: 23–28.

MICHALIS, K. (1995): Oligochaeten – Funde aus Thessalien (Griechenland) nebst Beschreibung der Art *Octodrilus peleensis* sp. nov. *Bios (Macedonia, Greece)*, 3: 15–20.

MILUTINOVIĆ, T., AVRAMOVIĆ, S., PEŠIĆ, S., BLESIĆ, B., STOJANOVIĆ, M. & BOGDANOVIĆ, A.M. (2010): Contribution to the knowledge of pedofauna in Šumadija (central part of Serbia). *Biotechnology & Biotechnological Equipment*, 24(2SE.): 628–635.

MILUTINOVIĆ, T., TSEKOVA, R., MILANOVIĆ, J. & STOJANOVIĆ, M. (2013): Distribution, biogeographical significance and status of *Lumbricus meliboeus* Rosa, 1884 (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae) at the European scale: first findings in Serbia and in Bulgaria. *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 9(1): 63–69.

MILUTINOVIĆ, T., MILANOVIĆ, J. & STOJANOVIĆ, M. (2015): Threat status and distribution of the endemic species *Allolobophora kosowensis kosowensis* Karaman, 1968 (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) in the Balkans. *Journal of Natural History*, 49: 471–481. doi: 10.1080/00222933.2013.791946

MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2008): Some Earthworm Records from Anatolia (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 32: 469–471.

MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2009): Current checklist of terrestrial Turkish earthworms (Oligochaeta). *Megadrilogica*, 13(3): 21–24.

MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2010): Distribution of endemic earthworm species in Turkey (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zoology in the Middle East*, 51(2): 83–87. doi: 10.1080/09397140.2012.10648990

MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2012): Distribution of earthworms belonging to families Acanthodrilidae, Criodrilidae, and Megascolecidae in Turkey. *Zoology in the Middle East*, 58(4): 103–106. doi: 10.1080/09397140.2012.10648990

MISIRLIOĞLU, M., PAVLÍČEK, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2008): *Earthworm biodiversity in Turkey: An overview*. In. PAVLÍČEK, T. & CARDET, P. (eds.): *Advances in Earthworm Taxonomy III.* The Environment Service of the Ministry of Agriculture, Natural Resources and Environment of Cyprus, pp. 139–161.

MISIRLIOĞLU, M., STOJANOVIĆ, M. & TSEKOVA, R. (2017): Species richness of the earthworm fauna (Clitellata: Acanthodrilidae, Lumbricidae) of the Marmara region in Turkey: zoogeographical overview. *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, e172801, in press.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1982): *Allolobophora altimontana* sp. n. (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae), a new species in Slovenia. *Biološki Vestnik*, 30(2): 57–62.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1986): *Allolobophora biokovica* sp. n. (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) and earthworm associations of the Biokovo (Coratia). *Biološki Vestnik*, 34(1): 69–80.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1987a): Description of a New Genus and Five Species of Earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae), *Scopolia, Ljubljana*, 13: 1–11.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1987b): Description of three new species of earthworms of the genus *Octodriloides* Zicsi, 1986 (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Biološki Vestnik*, 35(2): 87–94.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1988): Description of five new species of earthworms of the genus *Dendrobaena* Eisen, 1874 (Lumbicidae). *Biološki Vestnik, Ljubljana*, 36(1): 13–24.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1990): Description of a new subgenus, three new species and taxonomic problems of the genus *Allolobophora* sensu Mršić and Šapkarev 1988 (Lumbricidae, Oligochaeta). *Biološki Vestnik*, 38(1): 49–68.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1991): *Monograph on earthworms (Lumbricidae) of the Balkans I-II.* Slovenska Akademija Znanosti in Umetnosti, Zazred za Naravoslovne Vede Opera 31 Ljubljana, 757 pp.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1992): Revision of the genera *Cernosvitovia* Omodeo, 1956, *Italobalkaniona* Mršić and Šapkarev, 1988 and *Allolobophora* Eisen, 1874 from the Balkans. *Miscellanea Zoologica Barcelona*, 16: 21–28.

MRŠIĆ, N. & ŠAPKAREV, J., (1987): Survey of earthworms (Lumbricidae) of Serbia in a restricted sense and description of a new taxa. *Biološki Vestnik*, 35(2): 67–86.

OMODEO, P. (1952): Materiali zoologici raccolti dal Dr. Marcuzzi sulle Alpi Dolomitiche. *Archivio Zoologico Italiano*, 37: 29–59.

OMODEO, P. (1956): Oligocheti dell'Indochina e del Mediterraneo Orientale. *Memorie del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona*, 5: 321–336.

OMODEO, P. (1988): The genus *Eophila* (Lumbricidae, Oligochaeta). *Bolletino di Zoologia*, 55: 73–88 doi: 10.1080/11250008809386603

OMODEO, P. & ROTA, E. (1989): Earthworms of Turkey. *Bollettino di Zoologia*, 56: 167–199. doi: 10.1080/11250008909355639

OMODEO, P. & ROTA, E. (1991): Earthworms of Turkey. II. *Bollettino di Zoologia*, 58: 171–181. doi: 10.1080/11250009109355749

ÖRLEY, L. (1881): A magyarországi Oligochaeták faunája. I. Terricolae. *Mathematikai és Természettudományi Közlemények*, 16: 562–611.

ÖRLEY, L. (1885): A palaearktikus övben élő Terrikoláknak revíziója és elterjedése. *Értekezések a Természettudományok Köréből*, 15: 1–34.

PAOLETTI, M.G., BLAKEMORE, R.J., CSUZDI, CS., DORIGO, L., LEANDRO DREON, A., GAVINELLI, F., LAZZARINI, F., MANNO, M., MORETTO, E., PORCO, D., RUZZIER, E., TONIELLO, V., SQUARTINI, A., CONCHERI, G., ZANARDO, M. & ALBA-TERCEDOR, J. (2016): Barcoding of *Eophila crodabepis* sp. nov. (Annelida, Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae), a Large Stripy Earthworm from Alpine Foothills of Northeastern Italy Similar to *Eophila tellinii* (Rosa, 1888). *Plos One*, 11(3): e0151799 doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0151799

PAVLÍČEK, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2006a): *Earthworm fauna of Jordan – A review*. In. POP, V.V. & POP, A.A. (Eds.) Advances in earthworm taxonomy II. (Annelida: Oligochaeta), University Press, Cluj, p. 183–188.

PAVLÍČEK, T., & CSUZDI, CS. (2006b): Species richness and zoogeographic affinities of earthworms of Cyprus. *European Journal of Soil Biology*, 42: S111–S116. doi: 10.1016/j.ejsobi.2006.09.001

PAVLÍČEK, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2008): *Does the autochthonous earthworm fauna emigrate from the Levant to Cyprus?* In. PAVLÍČEK, T. & CARDET, P. (eds.): Advances in Earthworm Taxonomy III (Annelida: Oligochaeta), Nicosia: En Tipis Voula Kokkinou Ltd., p. 189–200.

PAVLÍČEK, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2017): *Chapter 21: Clitellata: Oligochaeta*. In. SPARROW, D.J., & JOHN, E. (Eds.): An Introduction to the Wildlife of Cyprus, p. 586–599.

PAVLÍČEK, T., CSUZDI, CS. & NEVO, E. (2003): Species richness and zoogeographic affinities of earthworms in the Levant. *Pedobiologia*, 47:452–457. doi: 10.1078/0031-4056-00212

PAVLÍČEK, T., CSUZDI, CS. & NEVO, E. (2007): Biodiversity of earthworms in the Levant. *Israel Journal of Ecology and Evolution*, 52(3–4): 385–592. doi: 10.1560/IJEE_52_3-4_461

PEREL, T.S. (1966): *Earthworms in the soil of forests of the N. W. Caucasus*. In. RAYES, P.M. (Ed.) Influences of animals on the productivity of forest biogeocoenoses. Nauka Moscow, p. 146–165. [in Russian]

PEREL, T.S. (1967): Die Regenwürmer der Reliktwälder des westlichen Transkaukasien und des Talysch-Gebietes. *Pedobiologia*, 7: 93–120. [in Russian]

PLISKO, J.D. & ZICSI, A. (1970): *Octolasium* (*Octodrilus*) *rucneri* n. sp., ein neuer Regenwurm aus Jugoslawien. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 16: 453–456.

POP, V. (1938): Neue Lumbriciden aus Rumänien. *Buletinul Societății de Ştiințe din Cluj*, 9: 134–152.

POP V. (1947): *Allolobophora dugesi* (Rosa) var. *getica*, une nouvelle variété de Lombricidé de la Roumanie. *Comptes Rendus Biologies, Cluj*, pp. 8-9.

POP, V. (1948): *Allolobophora mehadiensis* Rosa var. *boscaiui*, une nouvelle variété de Lumbricide et ses affinités. *Buletinul Societății de Ştiințe din Cluj*, 10: 104–109.

POP, V. (1949): Lumbricidele din România. *Analele Academiei Republicii Populare Române Secțiunea de Ştiințe Geologice, Geografice şi Biologie*, 1(9): 383–505.

POP, V.V., POP, A.A. & CSUZDI, CS. (2012): An annotated checklist of the Romanian earthworm fauna (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Zoology in the Middle East*, 58(S4): 59–70. doi: 10.1080/09397140.2012.10648985

QIU, J-P. & BOUCHÉ, M.B. (1998): Révision des taxons supraspécifiques de Lumbricoidea. *Documents pédozoologiques & intégrologiques*, 3(6): 179–216.

REYNOLDS, J.W. & COOK, D.G. (1976): *Nomenclatura Ologochaetologica*. L'Université du Nouveau-Brunswick, Fredericton, 217 pp.

ROSA, D. (1884): *Lumbricidi del Piemonte*. Torino, pp. 54.

ROSA, D. (1886): Note sui lombrici del Veneto. *Atti del Reale Istituto Veneto di Scienze*, 4: 673–687.

ROSA, D. (1889): Note sui Lombrichi iberici. *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Universitŕ di Torino*, 4(63): 1–5.

ROSA, D. (1892): Descrizione dell' *Allolobophora smaragdina* nuova specie di Lumbricide. *Bollettino dei Musei di zoologia ed anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino*, 7(130): 1–2.

ROSA, D. (1893a): Viaggio del Dr. E. Festa in Palestina, nel Libano e regioni vicine. – II. Lumbricidi. *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino*, 8 (160): 1–14.

ROSA, D. (1893b): Revisione dei Lumbricidi. *Memoires de l'Academie Royale des Sciences, Torino*, 43: 399–476.

ROSA, D. (1894): Allolobophora Ganglbaueri ed A. Oliveirae nuove specie di Lumbricidi europei. *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Universitá di Torino*, 9(170): 1–3.

ROSA, D. (1895): Nuovi lombrichi dell' Europa orientale. *Bolletino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino*, 10(21): 1–8.

ROSA, D. (1897): Nuovi lombrichi dell'Europa orientale. (Seconda serie). *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Universitá di Torino*, 12(269): 1–5.

ROSA, D. (1901): Un Lombrico cavernicolo (*Allolobophora spelaea* n. sp.). *Atti della Società Naturalisti e Matematici di Modena*, 4: 36–39.

ROSA, D. (1903): L'*Allolobophora* (*Eophila*) *nematogena* n. sp. ed i suoi speciali linfociti. *Atti della Societŕ dei Naturalisti e Matematici di Modena*, 5: 11–13.

ROSA, D. (1905): Terricolen. In. Ergebnisse einer Naturwissenschaftlichen Reise zum Erdschias Dag. *Annalen des Kaiserlich-Königlichen Naturhistorischen Hofmuseums Wien*, 20: 104–106.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1971): Neue Regenwürmer (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) aus Mazedonien. *Fragmenta Balcanica Musei Macedonici Scientiarum Naturalium*, 8(18): 149–164.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1972a): Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Lumbricidenfauna Jugoslawiens. *Archiv Bioloških Nauka*, 24(1–2): 73–86.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1972b): Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Lumbricidenfauna Griechenlands. *Macedonian Academy of Sciences and Arts*, 4: 31–36.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1973): The Fauna of Earthworms of Macedonia. 4. The earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of the valley of Strumica. *Godišen zbornik PMF*, 25: 41–49.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1975a): Neuere Angaben zur Kenntnis der Regenwürmer (Oigochaeta: Lumbricidae) aus Montenegro, Jugoslawien. *Godisen Zbornik, Prirodno Matematicki fakultet, Univerzitet vo Skopje*, 27–28: 27–38.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1975b): Eine Neue Regenwurm-Art aus Serbien, Jugoslawien (*Allolobophora paratuleskovi* n. sp.), *Godisen Zbornik, Prirodno Matematicki fakultet, Univerzitet vo Skopje*, 27–28: 55–58.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1975c): Contribution to the knowledge the earthworms (Lumbricidae) and leeches (Hirudinea) of Kosovo, Yugoslavia. *Annuaire de la Faculté des Sciences de l'Université de Skopje*, 27–28: 39–54.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1977a): *Eophila pyrenaicoides* sp. n., ein neuer regenwurm (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) aus Mazedonien. *Fragmenta Balcanica Musei Macedonici Scientiarum Naturalium*, 10(9): 75–78.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1977b): The fauna of earthworms of Macedonia 7. The earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of Ohrid-Struga valley. *Annuaire de la Faculté des Sciences de l'Université de Skopje*, 30: 28–45.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1989): Description of new species of earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) from Yugoslavia. *Macedonian Academy of Sciences and Arts Contributions*, 7(1–2): 33–46.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1993): The species of the genera *Dendrodrilus* Omodeo, 1956, *Dendrobaena* Eisen, 1874 and *Fitzingeria* Zicsi, 1973 (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of the lumbricid fauna in the territory of the former Yugoslavia. *Fragmenta Balcanica Skopje*, 15: 15–31.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (1997): High degree of endemicity of the lumbricid fauna in the Balkans. *The University Thought – Publication in Natural Sciences (Pristina, Serbia)*, 4(2): 103–108.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (2001): *Contribution to the knowledge of the fauna of Annelida from Pelister National Park, the Republic of Macedonia*. In. BOŠKOVA, T. (Ed.) 75 years of Macedonian Museum of Natural History, Skopje, p. 107–124.

ŠAPKAREV, J. (2002): Nove kišne gliste Srbije. *Zbornik Radova SANU*, 2002: 296–318.

SAVIGNY, J.C. (1826): In. CUVIER, G.: Analyse des Travaux de l'Academie royale des Sciences, pendant l'année 1821, partie physique. *Mémoires de l'Académie des Sciences de l'Institut de France Paris*, 5: 176–184.

STEPHENSON, J. (1922): On some earthworms from India and Palestine belonging to the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural Histrory*, (9)9: 129–136. doi: 10.1080/00222932208632645

STOJANOVIĆ, M. & KARAMAN, S. (2003): Second contribution to the knowledge of earthworms (Lumbricidae) in Montenegro. *Archives of Biological Sciences Belgrade*, 55(1–2): 55–58.

STOJANOVIĆ, M. & KARAMAN, S. (2005a): Further contribution to the knowledge of the earthworms of Šumadija (Serbia). *Archives of Biological Sciences Belgrade*, 57(2): 127–132.

STOJANOVIĆ, M. & KARAMAN, S. (2005b): Distribution of two species of the earthworm fauna of Šumadija (Serbia) in the Balkans and neighbouring territories. *Archives of Biological Sciences Belgrade*, 57(2): 123–136.

STOJANOVIĆ, M. & KARAMAN, S. (2007): Distribution of endemic species from the earthworm genus Serbiona (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae) in Serbia. *Archives of Biological Sciences Belgrade*, 59(2): 23–24.

STOJANOVIĆ, M. & MILUTINOVIĆ, T. (2013): Checklist of earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of Montenegro: Diversity and biogeographical review. *Zootaxa*, 3710(2): 147–164. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.3710.2

STOJANOVIĆ, M. & MILUTINOVIĆ, T. (2014): The earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of the Pannonian region of Serbia, Vojvodina Province: Zoogeography and Diversity. *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 10(2): 305–303.

STOJANOVIĆ, M., MILUTINOVĆ, T. & KARAMAN, S. (2008): Earthworm (Lumbricidae) diversity in the Central Balkans: An evaluation of their conservation status. *European Journal of Soil Biology*, 44: 54–67. doi: 10.1016/j.ejsobi.2007.09.005

STOJANOVIĆ, M., TSEKOVA, R. & MILUTINOVIĆ, T. (2012): Earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of Bulgaria: Diversity and Biogeographical Review. *Acta Zoologica Bulgarica*, Suppl. 4.: 7–15.

STOJANOVIĆ, M., TSEKOVA, R., PEŠIĆ, S., MILANOVIĆ, J. & MILUTINOVIĆ, T. (2013): Diversity and a biogeographical review of the earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of the Balkan Mountains (Stara Planina Mountains) in Serbia and Bulgaria. *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 37: 635–642. doi: 10.3906/zoo-1301-33

STOJANOVIĆ, M., TRAKIĆ, T. & SEKULIĆ, J. (2017a): Earthworms of Kragujevac Basin – a review. *Kragujevac Journal of Science*, 39: 177–192.

STOJANOVIĆ, M., SEKULIĆ, J. & TRAKIĆ, T. (2017b): Distribution and threat status of the endemic earthworm *Allolobophora dofleini* (Oligochaeta, Lumbricida) on the Balkan Peninsula *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 13(1): 136–143.

SZEDERJESI, T. (2013a): New earthworm records from the former Yugoslav countries (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 44(1): 61–76.

SZEDERJESI, T. (2013b): New earthworm records from Bulgaria (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 44(1): 77–83.

SZEDERJESI, T. (2014): *Allolobophora ruzsai* sp. n., a new earthworm species and new records from Montenegro (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 10(1): 48–52.

SZEDERJESI, T. (2015): New earthworm records from various parts of Greece (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae, Acanthodrilidae, Megascolecidae, Ocnerodrilidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 46(2): 143–152. doi: 10.18348/opzool.2015.2.143

SZEDERJESI, T. (2017): Earthworms of Crete (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae, Acanthodrilidae): new records, remarks and biogeographical review. *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 13(1): 128–135.

SZEDERJESI, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2012a): New and little known earthworm species from Greece (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae, Acanthodrilidae). *Zootaxa*, 3304: 25–42.

SZEDERJESI, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2012b): New earthworm species and records from Albania (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 58(3): 259–274.

SZEDERJESI, T. & CSUZDI, CS. (2015): A new earthworm species and new records from Albania with remarks on the molecular phylogenetic relationships of the *Eisenia* species of the Balkan Peninsula (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 11(1): 110–116.

SZEDERJESI, T. & MISIRLIOĞLU, M. (2017): New earthworm records from Turkey (Clitellata: Lumbricidae, Megascolecidae). *Opuscula Zoologica, Budapest*, 48(1): 55–60. doi: 10.18348/opzool.2017.1.55

Szederjesi, T., Pavlíček, T. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2013a): New earthworm species from Jordan (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 59(4): 391–400.

Szederjesi, T., Pavlíček, T. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2013b): New data to the earthworm fauna of Israel (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 44(2): 201–209.

Szederjesi, T., Pavlíček, T. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2016): Description of the first endemic earthworm species from Cyprus (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zoology in the Middle East*, 62(2): 158–163. doi: 10.1080/09397140.2016.1182778

Szederjesi, T., Pop, V.V. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2014b): New and little known earthworm species from peripheral areas of the Romanian Carpathians (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 60(2): 85–107.

Szederjesi, T., Pavlíček, T., Coşkun, Y. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2014a): New earthworm records from Turkey, with description of three new species (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zootaxa*, 3764(5): 555–570. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.3764.5.4

Szederjesi, T., Angyal, D., Balázs, G. & Dányi L. (2014c): Remarks on the earthworm genus *Helodrilus* Hoffmeister, 1845 with new epigean and subterranean records (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 45(2): 181–188.

Szederjesi, T., Vavoulidou, E., Chalkia, C., Dányi, L. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2017a): An annotated checklist of earthworms of Greece (Clitellata: Megadrili). *Zootaxa*, 4272(1): 057–082. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.4272.1.3

Szederjesi, T., Pop, V.V., Pavlíček, T., Márton, O., Krízsik, V. & Csuzdi, Cs. (2017b): Integrated taxonomy reveals multiple species in the *Dendrobaena byblica* (Rosa, 1893) complex (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 181: zlx049 doi: 10.1093/zoolinnean/zlx049

Trakić, T., Valchovski, H. & Stojanović, M. (2016): Endemic earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) of the Balkan Peninsula: a review. *Zootaxa*, 4189(2): 251–274. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.4189.2.3

Ude, H. (1885): Über die Rückenporen der terricolen Oligochaeten, nebst Beiträge zur Histologie des Leibesschlauches und zur Sytematik der Lumbriciden. *Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Zoologie*, 43: 87–143.

Ude, H. (1922): Regenwürmer aus Mazedonien. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, 88: 155–162.

Valchovski, H. (2012): Checklist of earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) from Bulgaria – a review. *Zootaxa*, 3458: 86–102.

Valchovski, H. (2014): Diversity of earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) in Sofia Plain, Bulgaria. *ZooNotes*, 59: 1–9.

Valchovski, H. & Szederjesi, T. (2016): New and additional records of earthworms (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) from Bulgaria: first finding place of endemic species *Cernosvitovia munteniana* on the Balkan Peninsula. *North-Western Journal of Zoology*, 12(2): 356–360.

Valchovski, H. & Misirlioğlu, M. (2017): *Murchieona minuscula* (Rosa, 1906) first finding from Bulgaria with earthworm diversity and zoogeography of Yıldız (Strandja) Mountain in Turkey and Bulgaria. *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 41: 731–736. doi: 10.3906/zoo-1605-46

Waga, A. (1857): Sprawozdanie z podrozy naturalistov odbytej w r. 1854 do Ojcowa. *Bibliotheca Warszawie*, 2: 161–227.

Zicsi, A. (1963): Ein neuer Regenwurm aus der Gattung *Lumbricus* (Oligochaeta). *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 170: 73–76.

Zicsi, A. (1967): Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Ungarischen Lumbricidenfauna, V. Acta *Zoologica Academiae Scientarum Hungaricae*, 13: 245–252.

Zicsi, A. (1969): Beitrag zur Revision der Regenwurm-Sammlung Karl Wesselys im OÖ. Landesmuseum zu Linz. *Naturkundliches Jahrbericht der Stadt Linz*, 15: 69–76.

Zicsi, A. (1970): Bemerkungen zum Problem von *Octolasium* (*Octodrilus*) *croaticum* (Rosa, 1895), nebst Beschreibung von zwei neuen Arten der Untergattung *Octodrilus* (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 10: 165–174.

Zicsi, A. (1971): Regenwürmer aus dem Tessin sowie Bemerkungen über die meroandrischen Formen der Untergattung *Octodrilus* (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 17: 219–231.

ZICSI, A. (1973): Regenwürmer (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) aus der Türkei. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 19: 217–232.

ZICSI, A. (1974): Ein neue Dendrobaena-Art (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) aus Griechenland. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 20: 449–451.

ZICSI, A. (1981a): Probleme der Lumbriciden-Systematik sowie die Revision zweier Gattungen (Oligochaeta). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 27: 431–442.

ZICSI, A. (1981b): Weitere Angaben zur Lumbricidenfauna Italiens (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 17–18: 157–180.

ZICSI, A. (1985a): Regenwürmer (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) aus Israel und den benachbarten Ländern. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 92: 323–331.

ZICSI, A. (1985b): Über die Gattungen *Helodrilus* Hoffmeister, 1845 und *Proctodrilus* gen. n. (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 31: 275–289.

ZICSI, A. & CSUZDI, Cs. (1986): Regenwürmer aus Bulgarien (Oligochaeta Lumbricidae). *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 22: 113–121.

ZICSI, A. & MICHALIS, K. (1981): Übersicht der Regenwurm-fauna Griechenlands (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 27: 239–264.

ZICSI, A. & MICHALIS, K. (1993): Zwei neue Dendrobaena-Arten aus Grichenland (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 39: 301–310.

ZICSI, A., POP, V.V. (1991): *Cernosvitovia munteniana* sp. n. ein neuer Regenwurm aus Rumanien (Oligochaeta, Lumbricidae). *Mitteilungen aus den Hamburgischen Zoologischen Museum und Institut*, 88: 125–127.

ZICSI, A. & ŠAPKAREV, J. (1982): Eine neue Cernosvitovia-Art aus Jugoslawien (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 28: 181–182.

Opusc. Zool. Budapest, 2017, 48(2): 117–184

Fine phenomics applied to the *Nectopsyche* genus (Trichoptera) Species delineation by speciation traits

J. OLÁH[1] & J. OLÁH[2] JR.

[1]*János Oláh, Residence postal address: Tarján u. 28, H-4032 Debrecen, Hungary, profolah@gmail.com*
[2]*János Oláh Jr., Residence postal address: Tarján u. 6, H-4032 Debrecen, Hungary, sakertour@gmail.com*

Abstract. *Nectopsyche* genus is common in standing or slowly flowing aquatic ecosystems in the New World. Their taxonomy was unduly based too long on forewing pattern that is easily lost in alcohol. In this created taxonomic chaos management projects are unable to determine these beautiful and common animals. We have elaborated a new taxonomy with easy procedure to delineate closely related incipient sibling species without forewing pattern. Our taxonomy enables us to determine specimens collected and stored in alcohol. We have applied the fine phenomics of adaptive speciation traits of the sigmoid profile of the phallicata and of the apicomesal lobe on gonopods. They were combined, if necessary, with non-adaptive neutral traits of the periphallic organs. These adaptive speciation traits are subtle and stable, they are more super than magic. We briefly review: (1) Are speciation traits really subtle? (2) Are speciation traits super or magic? (3) Why neutral traits are variable? (4) Why adaptive traits are stable? We survey the possible adaptive and neutral traits in the *Nectopsyche* genus. Our adaptive-neutral distinction has potential in character ranking to establish recent pass, contemporary and old historical divergences in coalescence. Applying the adaptive − neutral distinction, as well as the generality, locality and parsimony principles we have elaborated a character ranking sytem for the genus, for the species groups and for the species with a revised lineage structure in the *Nectopsyche* genus. Six species grous have been characterised and fourty four new species have been described and grouped in the four species groups. (1) *N. candida* species group: *bonta, buzoga, dombora, flinti, garenoa, lenula, obla*. (2) *N. pavida* species group: *alma*, *bobita, capota, hasonla, kifela, kinilta, kurta, laposka, nemritka, nyaka, oliveri, poca, ritka, salka, silva, sima, terda, vagota, valla*. (3) *N. punctata* species group: *eka, kurtula, letra, padka, vezna*. (4) *N. gemma* species group: *bunka, eltera, flintorum, huzva, iva, kajla, nilta, pohoka, setfela, suta, taga, tarka, tomora*. The species of *N. argentata*, *N. cubana*, *N. gemmoides*, *N. jenseni*, *N. punctata* and several unexamined taxa probably represent species complexes. An expected comprehensive revision of the entire genus is needed including forewing pattern with fine phenomics. Inevitable are the re-examination of the speciation traits of the old types and to scrutinise the species status of so called widely distributed species applying the fine phenomics of speciation traits.

Keywords. Fine phenomics, speciation traits, adaptive − neutral distinction, new *Nectopsyche* species.

INTRODUCTION

The beautiful long-horned *Nectopsyche* genus has been described by Müller (1879) from Brazil, emphasising the unique swimming habit (*nektos,* swimming, Gr.) of the larvae and the beautifully coloured adult forewing (*psyche*, personified soul, *fairy*, Gr.). They are wonderfully patterned and coloured like the *Fairy* Wrens in Australia! These caddisflies are living in slowly flowing aquatic ecosystems of the New World and producing ecosystem services for us (Oláh 2010). Both the larval and adult stages could be common components of ecology, population, biodiversity, climate, and conservation research as well as management projects. They are common both in North and South America, but we are unable to identify them! How can we estimate their niche occupation, their combined environmental services if we do not know them? The striking metallic or iridescent appearance of the forewing is due largely to hairs and scales with colours of pigment or interference origin as well as the forewing is sometimes further diversified by pigmented membrane pattern. Unfortunately the recent identity of species is based unduly too much on this ephemeral, easily detachable forewing colour pattern. We have to consider that in taxonomic, biodiversity, conservation and population studies everybody collects these insects

urn: lsid:zoobank.org:pub:CF037158-64E4-4BAB-AB3B-78D4D6B24D57 *published: 13. November, 2017*
HU ISSN 2063-1588 (online), HU ISSN 0237-5419 (print) *http://dx.doi.org/10.18348/opzool.2017.2.117*

with light traps in alcohol. How can we describe these animals stored in alcohol with denuded forewings, if we give high character value to the intact forewing pattern? Are these forewing patterns really indispensable in the delineation of *Nectopsyche* species? We are facing a problem of a taxonomic impediment produced by ourselves.

Pinned, unrubbed specimens collected in dry, clean, cyanide killing jars, handled very carefully and mounted on pins, are seldom available for biodiversity and population studies dominated by light trap sampling. Proper sampling, killing, preparing and storing of *Nectopsyche* adult require extremely careful handling. We agree that a parallel examination and colourful illustration of forewing pattern on pinned material as well as detailed illustrations of the male genitalia are both essential to a proper revision of this genus (Holzenthal 2016). Unfortunately in the present devastated state of taxonomy this optimal condition is lacking and achievable only in some well financed lucky projects or institutions. This tradetion of forewing pattern priority might have already forced Flint (1974a) to excuse when he has described *Nectopsyche taleola* based on denuded type materials, in spite of the fact that this beautiful species has completely different gross genital morphology compared to the known species. The unreasonable commitment to forewing pattern has significantly slowed down biodiversity research in *Nectopsyche* taxonomy in the last half century. A remarkable exception is Holzenthal's (1995) seminal study on *Nectopsyche gemma* species group with beautiful paintings of forewing patterns. The promised colourful forewing atlas of these fairy creatures will be a unique achievement by the author and a great enjoyment for us in combination with gross and fine genitalic traits, but to rely overly on this ephemeral character is not reasonable and least practical. In spite of the apparent diversity of this remarkable genus, probably with hundreds of undescribed taxa, everybody has set aside undetermined the collected materials stored in alcohol.

Taxonomic chaos. The long-lasting taxonomic chaos is resulted in the *Nectopsyche* genus by inadequate balancing between forewing and genital character states has produced invalid taxonomic entities making any relevant research or management project unrealistic. The taxonomy was primarily based on the adult forewing pattern. The bright pattern of coloured scales and hairs is sensitive to handling and very liable to denude easily, especially in alcohol. Practice oriented environmental projects collect caddisfly communities in alcohol, but this forewing triggered taxonomic chaos prevents even caddisfly specialists to identify specimens collected and stored in alcohol having denuded forewing. The low resolution potential of the ongoing traditional macro-morphological analysis that is the rough gross genital structure greatly limits the sensitivity of species delineation. Reliability of delineation is further decreased by the high and random variability experienced in neutral, non-adaptive traits of the periphallic organs compared to the less variable adaptive, non-neutral traits (Oláh *et al.* 2015, 2017). Moreover, it was early argued that male genitalia of the *Nectopsyche* species are rather uniform and this reduced genital diversity does not permit species delimitation without forewing pattern and differences in male genitalia could only be used to supplement colour pattern (Ross 1944, Holzenthal 1995).

This statement maintains and deepens this created taxonomic chaos. (1) Relying on forewings gives no real workable perspective in the *Nectopsyche* genus for an integrative taxonomy, the basic science of all kind of environmental research or management projects. (2) We are unable to specify old type specimens with damaged forewing pattern. (3) We are unable to determine specimens of running projects stored in alcohol.

Forewing pattern is damaged also on the dry pinned Navás's type specimens therefore most of the taxonomic synonymies established on their fragmental forewing pattern are invalid. The taxonomy of the *Nectopsyche* genus is further complicated by the fact that an apparently uniform forewing pattern may hide several closely related sibling species, as indicated by divergences in the fine structure of adaptive traits.

Unfortunately most of the original or redrawn illustrations in *Nectopsyche* research are not supplied with well-drawn speciation traits of the sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata, the ventral profile of the phallicata and the ventral view of the apicomesal lobe of gonopod. Probably, many of the published drawings under a single name may represent independent species. Several so called widely distributed *Nectopsyche* species, collected from Argentina to Venezuela or even to Mexico, are probably species complexes with many incipient sibling species waiting to be described. Similarly to the widely distributed species of *N. punctata* that represents a species complex as demonstrated in the present study. We base our species definition in *Nectopsyche* primarily on the speciation traits, particularly on the sigmoid profile of the phallicata and on the apicomesal lobe of gonopod, in combination, if adequate, with the alcohol denuded forewing membrane pattern and the macromorphology of neutral periphallic organs.

Invalid synonymies. Many of the poorly described *Nectopsyche* species have been re-examined, several types redrawn and placed in synonymy. Unfortunately most type has damaged forewings, but still the type examination was dominated by the misconception of forewing pattern taxonomy (Schmid 1949, Flint 1972, 1974a, 1974b, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1991, Holzenthal 1995, Flint *et al*. 1999). The shape divergences of the speciation traits, the lateral view of sigmoid profile, the ventral view of the phallicata as well as the ventral view of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod have not been examined and seldom drawn. Firm and stable divergences for species delimitations are rarely possible to establish if we rely upon the published descriptions and drawings as well as restricting our diagnosis to forewing pattern and to the macromorphology of neutral periphallic organs. However, if speciation traits such as the sigmoid profile of the phallicata and the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod have been properly drawn in the published descriptions we have evaluated this character states in our species delineations and re-described that taxon, if new, based only on these old drawings.

A long awaited revision of these beautiful long-horned caddisflies is really needed. The impasse of forewing pattern concept has long retarded progress while creating and maintaining a taxonomic chaos in the taxonomy of this common caddisflies. Initiation of a revision of the Neotropical members of the genus was launched long ago (Holzethal 1995). The present speciation trait survey is planned to contribute to this revision. We demonstrate that it is necessary to complete the promised comprehensive revision of the entire genus with fine phenomics, including the re-examination of the speciation traits of the types and to scrutinise the species status of so called widely distributed species applying the fine phenomics of speciation traits. In spite of the poorly known taxa or the present chaotic taxonomy of this genus here we describe our specimens stored in alcohol applying our speciation trait procedure of fine phenomics.

Fine phenomics: speciation traits

The potential of fine phenomics in taxonomy is almost infinitive going down into the molecular patterns. The gross genital morphology of low resolution has inherent limits also in *Nectopsyche* as well as the neutral traits of periphallic organs like cerci and gonopods could be highly variable depending on the effective population size and combined with inherent internal and external environmental disturbances. But in the last few years we have documented that the fine phenomics of the adaptive speciation traits permits to recognise incipient siblings of closely related young phylogenetic species and reveals their high diversity (Oláh *et al*. 2015). High-tech and high-throughput phenotyping has remarkable potential, seldom utilised yet in taxonomy. Various unexplored procedures are available from the simple fine shape recognition to the more complex analysis of fine surface patterns composed of cellular sensory setal and non-cellular cuticular processes and outgrowths. We have recorded stable specific divergences in the fine surface pattern on the dorsal branch of paraproct in the enigmatic *Drusus lepidopterus* species complex (Oláh *et al.* 2017). We believe that taxonomy has to apply more fine phenomics instead of relying on DNA barcode distances! Application of fine phenomics of speciation traits is reliable (1) if we have population samples large enough to visualize stability of traits or their ranges of variability; (2) and if we increase the resolution level of our observation with good microscope of high quality and high magnification to recognise subtle, but stable shape divergences.

Fine phenomics of speciation traits. The less diverse gross morphology of genitalia frequently appears very diverse at higher microscopic resolution. Similarly to other caddisfly taxa we experienced that *Nectopsyche* species stored in alcohol with denuded forewing can also be identified by fine phenomics of speciation traits. Subtle and stable divergences have been detected in genital structures by fine structure analysis (Oláh *et al.* 2015). These super-traits are produced in non-random, adaptive sexual integration processes and function as reproductive barriers between species therefore very sensitive to delineate closely related species. Applying the fine phenomics of speciation traits we can describe sibling species undetected earlier by gross genital structures (Oláh *et al.* 2017). With very conservative estimates, hundreds of caddisfly species are still waiting to be collected and described in isolated mountain ranges of the well-studied Europe! No doubt that even more hundreds of *Nectopsyche* species are waiting to be described from the Neotropical Region! In the lack of properly collected, killed, and prepared therefore intact pinned specimens there are two alternatives to determine *Nectopsyche* species stored in alcohol. We can apply (1) the subtle and stable speciation traits integrated in non-neutral adaptive mechanisms or (2) the combinations of several neutral non-adaptive traits with wider variability ranges. In order to find adaptive non-neutral speciation traits, the traits of reproductive barrier in *Nectopsyche*, a systematic examination of trait stability and variability is required on population samples of several specimens by fine structure analysis of trait matrices. This can be realised by applying simple visual empirical study of trait matrices or, if divergences visually are not evident, by virtual geometric morphometrics. However, before going to survey the character states in *Nectopsyche* we repeat some routine theoretical aspects of speciation traits, not well represented in the present practice of alpha taxonomy.

Speciation traits: magic or super? The same trait under a divergent ecological adaptation may contribute to non-random mating. These magic traits (Gavrilets 2004) greatly facilitate speciation with gene flow, evading homogenizing effects of recombination. Accumulating evidence suggests that magic traits in speciation is really magic, but not rare (Servedio *et al.* 2011). However, finding convincing examples is not easy because a putative magic trait must be subject to divergent selection and must generate non-random mating, either by pleiotropy or by epistasis.

Speciation phenotypes are those traits whose divergence contributes to a reduction of gene flow (Shaw & Mullen 2011). Speciation traits are expressed phenotypes of speciation genes. These traits/genes are underlying the process of speciation. Speciation genes are difficult to distinguish, especially if the multiple genes participate early in an ongoing speciation process and concerted in quantitative trait loci. In alpha taxonomy we are working with the expressed speciation trait, such as with magic traits which are very common. Divergent selection on phenological or host magic traits leads automatically to assortative mating via temporal or spatial isolation.

A trait is super if initiates and realises a speciation process mostly in allopatry by sexual integration processes. It seems that speciation trait of this type is even more distributed, at least among limnephilid taxa evolved in allopatry of the high mountain crenon environment (Oláh *et al.* 2015). Super trait encoded by speciation genes under divergent sexual integration creates reproductive isolation without any abiotic or additional social integration. Speciation trait manifesting reproductive isolation by powerful sexual integration does not need any other additional natural pressures. This is why speciation traits of sex origin are really super, not simply magic, even with subtle shape divergences.

Are speciation traits really subtle? In alpha taxonomy of low resolution we are frequently faced with common difficulties how to evaluate minor shape modifications whether these alterations represent ranges of (1) neutral genomic variation; (2) epigenetic variation; (3) phenomic plasticity; or they are sign of (4) developmental instability; (5) early adaptive signatures of diverging populations; or (6) they are already products of non-neutral, non-random adaptive genomic processes, representing diverged reproductive barriers of closely related incipient sibling taxa; indicating some (7) incomplete lineage sorting or (8) hybrid effects in secondary contact clines under reinforcement. Moreover, what seems subtle for the human observer in the inadequate resolution level of traditional taxonomy is robust enough for mate recognition in the universe of caddisflies (Oláh 2017). The speciation traits of recent past are subtle in human perspective both in ontological and epistemological perspectives.

Adaptive versus neutral traits. One of the basic findings of the speciation trait research is the theoretical and practical advantages gained by distinguishing clearly and sharply between the stable adaptive, non-neutral speciation traits and the more variable non-adaptive neutral traits.

Why neutral traits are variable? The apparently neutral traits of historically accumulated greater divergences are integrating contemporary by stochastic processes under diverse impacts of mutation, permutation, transmutation, perturbation, effective population size, gene flow, genetic drift, and recombination. Exposed to these permanent external and internal random impacts and without adaptive protection they are more variable, exhibiting variously wide variability ranges depending on actual population events. But every such recent neutral trait could be a product of various historical adaptive processes and mechanisms integrated similarly to the contemporary adaptive divergences and moreover they could undergo contemporary exaptive processes (Gould & Vrba 1982).

Why the adaptive speciation traits are stable? Contrary to these variable contemporary neutral traits, the recently diverging or in recent past diverged speciation traits are stable and usually subtle or could be even invisible over time until additional divergences between species accumulate. The stability of these adaptive non-neutral speciation traits is organised and maintained by several integrative and protective mechanisms, listing just a few: (1) reduced effective recombination; (2) linkage disequilibrium; (3) hard, soft and multiple selective sweeps; (4) genetic hitchhiking, or genetic draft; (5) divergence hitchhiking; (6) genome wide hitchhiking; (7) divegently selected traits with genes of large effect; (8) structural reduction in recombination with chromosomal inversion; (9) reinforcement by reproductive character displacement; (10) divergent-specific mate-recognition systems; (11) prezygotic reproductive barrier of assortative mating; (12) partial postzygotic isolation of hybrid incompatibilities.

Neutral genitalic traits

We clearly distinguish the character states of the non-adaptive contemporary neutral traits from the adaptive non-neutral traits based upon our earlier finding in various caddisfly genera (Oláh *et al.* 2015). In case if we have no intact forewing pattern or well specified stable speciation traits we can rely on the combinations of these non-adaptive, neutral divergences detected in the periphallic organs: tergum IX, superanal complex (tergum X, cerci, paraproct) and gonopod. The combination of these various divergences with unknown variability could help us to delineate the closely related species in *Nectopsyche* genus; until a systematic survey is completed in the future on the stability values or on the variability ranges of the particular traits. Below we have collected diagnostic information on character states of the neutral non-adaptive genitalic traits in *Nectopsyche*. This brief survey of the neutral traits is based mostly on published descriptions and drawings of varying quality and style. Thanks to our colleague, Oliver Flint, the Neotropical representtatives of the genus are better documented with drawings. Wonder why the Nearctic species are so poorly known.

Tergum IX. Dorsal region of the ventrally vestigial segment IX is characterised with variously produced mesal lobe posterad and with a pair of punctate acrotergite enclosures anterad.

Superanal complex. This is a highly modified complex of the fused segments X−XI together with cerci of somite and paraproct of podite origin. Its dominating parts are the elongated cerci, the sensory tactile organ of directional perception in chirality as well as the paraproct, the stimulatory organ shifted deep ventrad covering its basal function to give dorsal guiding for the phallic organ.

(1) *Segment X*. The highly reduced state of the upper part of vernacular leptocerid tergum X with some continuation in the vertically displaced part; this displaced part represent the lower part of segment X, that is the paraproct in leptocerids. The vestigial tergum X is a less sclerotized, less distinct horizontal dorsomesal process, an apparent continuation of tergum IX; it could be short, monolobed, bifid or frequently indiscernible. This upper part of segment X is usually more developed in *Oecetis* or *Triaenodes* genera. Its presence and its shape has diagnostic value: lacking (*taleola*), tridentate (*acutiloba*), truncate (*aureofasciata*), indistinct shallow tripartite (*bruchi*), slightly produced rounded (*exophthalma*), more produced rounded triangular (*exquisite*), more produced broad rounded (*monticola*), shallow bilobed (*gemmoides*), long bilobed with deep excision (*jenseni*), excavated mesally (*ortizi*).

(2) A lateral pair of sclerotized vertical bracing straps, a synapomorphy of the genus, a composing structure of segment X suspending the paraproct and connecting it to segment X.

(3) *Paraproct*. The deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral lobes, the paraproct, the intermediate appendages of Schmid (1998) and Harris (1986); segment X of Holzenthal (1995); and tergite X of Flint (1983). The sclerotized lateral arms of the paraproct are variously accompanied by discernible membranous mesal partial connection. The horizontal lateral lobes or arms represent the paraproct, the vestigial somite of segment XI with the genuine paraproct function of phallic guiding. The variously shaped head of the paraproct could be a candidate of speciation traits.

(5) *Cerci*. This component of the superanal complex is heavily developed in *Nectopsyche*. Strongly elongated structure has historical divergences in the shape both of the shaft and of the head. The shaft is characterized by various length and width; ventral berm-patterned shape modified in *punctata* species group. The cercal head is truncate, blunt, produced dorsad or ventrad, variously capitate or clavate and with or without apical setae. Forked head developed in *gemma* species group. Especially the ventral arm of the forked head could develop specific glabrous, almost shining endings completely lacking any non-cellular outgrowths, heavily contrasted from the remaining part of the cerci, that is densely or even tightly covered by minute cuticular formations beside sensory setae and microsetae; these cuticular non-cellular processes or projections are represented by minute points or nodules, spicules, corrugations, and are probably species specific. The glabrous apical region with variously shaped and extended surfaces devoid of any cuticular processes, but may have limited number of sensory setae of cellular origin.

Gonopods. This highly complex, medium long and wide structure is the most diverged periphallic organ substituting the ventrum of segment IX as the most pronounced synapomophy of the genus. Gonopods are connected by their basal plate forming a narrow strong sclerotized bracing bridge under the phallic organ. It seems that besides serving the regular clasping and the phallic guiding function ventrally this highly complex gonopod has taken over the holding function of the lost sternum IX. Vestiges of sternite IX could be partially integrated to the basoventral region of the gonopods, possibly giving material to the basoventral setose processes. Structures are seldom lost without traces! This pair of basoventral processes is usually digitate, quadratic, broad scooplike, sometimes separated by suture or the broad scooplike basoventral lobes could be variously fused mesally (*pavida* species group). The gonopods, possibly the apicomesal lobe, that is the harpago could be modified into a thin or slender elongated process, but having enlarged basal region, possibly the remnant of sternite IX (*acutiloba* species group). Sometimes, mostly in the Nearctic lineages, the basal region is extremely high and broad enforced probably from remnant material of sternite IX (*gracilis* species group). Gonopods frequently patterned with variously elongated digitate setae with small outgrowths or alveoli, mostly on ventral and apical margin.

Adaptive genitalic speciation traits

In the *Nectopsyche* genus the postmating genitalic speciation trait with high shape stability could function in combination with the premating reproductive barrier of the visual trait of the forewing pattern itself. This is comparable, but in opposite relation to the acoustic trait of display call of male birds having similar plumage patterns. Adaptive speciation traits with subtle and stable shape divergences are the reproductive barriers recently built among sibling species by sexual selection or more precisely by sexual integration. They are intrinsically integrated from structures of the intromittent phallic organs or from periphallic organs having special stimulatory or other intimate functions exerted in postmating processes during copulation. In our present study on *Nectopsyche* we have found four potential candidates to be involved more intimately in copulatory functions: (1) the very tip of the deeply shifted horizontal arm of the paraproct; (2) the apicomesal lobe of gonopods; (3) the head of the paired dorsal process of the phallotheca; and (4) the ventral sclerite of the aedeagus (phallicata) both its sigmoid lateral profile and its ventral shape. The apicomesal lobe of the gonopods and the head of the phallothecal dorsal process could have a coupling function collaborating to support the pivoting intromittent action of the phallic organ. A similar coupling function was suggested for *Triplectides* genus between the basomesal lobe of the gonopods and the movable harpago (Oláh 2014). In many other caddisfly taxa we have found frequently only a single dominating genitalic structure as the most responsible actor in the reproductive barrier building. In *Nectopsyche* a more systematic study on the fine phenomics of the four listed speciation trait candidates is required to quantify their stability or ranges of variability. In this study we have found the lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata the most stable and reliably trait to delimit closely related incipient sibling species. It needs a more comprehensive comparative study together with the *O. avara*, *O. inconspicua* (Blahnik & Holzenthal 2014) and *O. amazonica* species complexes (Oláh 2016) where, similarly, the lateral profile of the phallobase serves the function of speciation traits.

(1) *Paraproct apices*. Apices of paraproct are supplied with few subapical short sensilla of typical paraproct type and together with their glabrous tip formation may have diagnostic value. The shape formation of the glabrous endings of the paraproct seems diverging in fine structure as visible in lateral or in dorsal view. Being shadowed by complex overlapping structure the lateral or dorsal shapes of the paraproct tips are frequently poorly visible or sometimes almost indiscernible. This is probably the reason behind that this glabrous apical ending is usually not characterized properly in species descriptions and in drawings. A number of species is described by some characterized tip diagnosis and with drawings: heavily sclerotized points (*acutiloba*); rounded tips (*adusta*); obliquely truncate (*argentata*, *globigona*); long parallel rodlike (*aureofasciata*); elongate apex with subapical dorsal tooth (*aureovittata*); dorsal digitate in lateral view (*bruchi*); truncate both in lateral and dorsal view (*cubana*); thin, short, narrow and pointed (*exophthalma*); ventral digitate (*exquisite*); somewhat truncate (*gemmoides*); tip angled dorsad (*multilineata*); thin, tapering and pointed (*ortizi*); high, dorsal digitate (*padrenavasi*); widely diverging with blunt apices (*splendida*); thin, very narrow (*tuanis*); abruptly narrowed, pointed (*utleyorum*); variously produced lateral outgrowth subapicad (several species in *pavida* species group).

(2) *Apicomesal lobe of gonopods*. The most crucial structure on the gonopod directly exposed

to adaptive non-neutral divergences is the apicomesal lobe, probably the fused harpago (Holzenthal 1995). This apicomesal organ together with the stimulatory or coupling "swan-necked" process on the phallic organ is localised as an exposed structure most close to the appropriate female genital sensory structures. Its dorsal or ventral surface, again similarly to the apex of the "swan-necked" stimulatory process on the phallic organ, is frequently covered with reticulations, corrugations or roughened otherwise by peg-like or by other non-cellular processes of cuticular origin. Moreover, it has a few innervated setae with sensory and/or stimulatory function, probably with specific number, location and size. In the present study we draw, present and describe only the ventral profile of the apicomesal lobe to delineate species without cuticular and sensory structures. However, it would be reasonable and productive to examine fine surface and setal pattern in the future in order to explore at least a very small fragment of the huge potential of fine phenomics. It would give us more taxonomic information if we specify whether its surface is textured by specific component composed particularly of: minute scobinate points, nodules, small spicules, spines, thorns, irregularly shaped knobs, pegs or microplates of various shapes; or how many setae of cellular origin are present and in which position? This gonopod structure is probably one of the potential candidates of the speciation trait in the genus and participating intimately in the copulation processes.

Phallic organ. Leptocerid phallic organ is frequently located fairly high above the gonopods, but dislocated deep ventrad between or even, in erectile state, below the gonopods at *Nectopsyche* genus. Structures of phallic organ are not easy to homologise, rather obscurely structured in this genus, due to special circumstances: (1) Phallic organ is localised in a pivoting fulcrum position with overlapping structures, therefore especially the basal region is badly visible. This fulcrum position is created by the synapomorphically deeply shifted ventral arms of the superanal complex, that is the paraproct; by the synapomophically lost sternum IX, that induced thickening the braced ventral ending of the vestigial segment IX; by the very complex gonopods; by the basal plate of gonopods; and by the phallic shield process attaching the phallic organ to the mesal ridge of the gonopods. All these structure together have superimposed masking condition significantly decreasing the visibility of at least some basal parts of the phallic structures. (2) The phallic components are frequently less sclerotized, less pigmented or even membranous. (3) The highly erectile endothecal and endophallic membranes endowed by variously refractory light scattering texture. (4) The usually sclerotized phallic components are rather obscurely structured without discernible boundaries. (5) Pivoting between the sigmoid shaped phallicata and the phallobase (phallotheca) by endothecal erection results in various relative states of the sclerotic components.

The phallic organ of *Nectopsyche* is composed of almost the complete set of the primitive structures, except parameres. Although according to one of the possible alternative explanations, the swan-necked process is the modified paramere shifted from endotheca to phallotheca. This alternative titillator function was already given to these swan-necked processes by Schmid (1949). At this stage of knowledge we homologize *Nectopsyche* phallic organ with the following ten structures: (1) Short, badly discernible *phallic apodeme* with or without easily discernible foramen. (2) Less developed and mostly indiscernible *phallic shield* reduced to the almost indiscernible articulation not to the vestiges of mesad shifted sternum IX but to the mesal ridges of the gonopods. (3) *Phallobase* with *phallotheca*, the less distinct region of the phallic organ, at least its apical ending is indiscernible. (4) *Dorsal processes of phallotheca*, the swan-necked process of Ross (1944), the modified phallic shield process of Morse (1975), the periphallic process of Holzenthal (1995). (5) The dorsally mostly open, frequently trough-like *phallicata*, having characteristic sigmoid lateral profile, is the most pronounced structure of the phallic organ. It is considered by Holzenthal (1995) as phallobase, but it has no discernible sclerotic connection to phallobase or phallotheca, moreover it seems moving free during erection as visible on several species drawings. It is rather the ventral sclerotized part of the aedeagus or phallicata. (6) Voluminous highly erectile *endotheca*, (7) Spine like or modified *endothecal setae*; present or absent. (8) Erectile *endophallic membrane*. (9) Poorly visible *ejaculatory duct*. (10) Small U-shaped *phallotremal sclerite*.

(3) *Dorsal process of phallotheca*. This swan-necked shaped pair of processes frequently present on phallotheca as variously developed filiform process, with more or less expanded apex having concave ventrum with specifically patterned surface texture (Haddock 1977). Here we do not draw and analyse the fine surface structure of its head, just draw its lateral profile. What is really the origin of this process? Swan-necked process is a good metaphor. Probably it is not a modified phallic shield process, because leptocerid phallic shield processes usually articulate to segment IX or to the basal plate of the gonopods and the actual pair of phallic shield processes is present in *Nectopsyche* as articulating to the mesal ridge of the gonopods. Periphallic process of Holzenthal (1995), again a directional term has no meaning and easily mistaken with the periphallic organs. Without a target study but relying on universal principles of complexity, generality, hierarchy and parsimony we think that this swan-necked process is one of the very diverse dorsal processes present on the phallotheca or phallobase at so many other caddisfly taxa in various families.

(4) *The Sigmoid Profile*. At the examined species available for the present study, we have found the lateral sigmoid profile of the ventral sclerite of the aedeagus (phallicata) as the most diverged and most stable structure deserving the status of speciation trait. The lateral profile of the sigmoid sclerite is fairly stable; however the comparison of specimens has to be realised on phallic organs all in a relaxed state. In erected state especially the basal ventral curve of the sigmoid sclerite is forced under a pivoting tension and its curve state getting variously flexed and altered. Sometimes there is a mesal ridge on the ventrum of the phallicata and the drawn sigmoid profile follows its ventral margin and not the upper lateral margin of the phallicata. The sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata is a remarkable apomorphic state in the *Nectopsyche* genus and is organised by integration of this pivoting function. It seems this is a key structure in the functioning of the phallic organ and in building of reproductive barrier during the sexual integration probably by cryptic female choice. Its remarkable diversity and stability are self-evidence as a result of this function. Further study is required to examine in details the ranking of speciation trait candidates in *Nectopsyche* genus.

Character ranking

A simple character ranking system for the *Nectopsych*e genus is presented here. This is our working hypothesis for the present study. We estimate and evaluate the character ranking values for the genus *Nectopsyche*, for species groups within *Nectopsyche* and for the species in the species groups to delineate contemporary diverged incipient phylogenetic species.

Phylogenetic systematics of Hennig (1950, 1966), simplified and distorted today as cladistics, establishes character ranking based upon shared derived characteristics. Phylogenetic tree building was both the process and the result of character ranking in taxonomy. However, we face the basic problem that all extant species and genes are a mix of ancestral and derived characteristics and not the extant organism or gene itself that is ancestral/"primitive"/branched early or derived/ young/branched off last (Oláh *et al.* 2017). Character ranking creates understanding in structural realism of living hierarchies of emergencies with the fundamental idea that characters are not static. Taxonomy faces the routine questions how to distinguish character combinations in order to delineate taxa. Which character state is ancestral or derived? Which character has higher ranking value? We have learnt that early branching lineages without empirical data do not signify ancestral traits (Crisp & Cook, 2005). Speciation rates differ and are most frequently individual in lineages. Therefore morphological differences do not reflect time differences. The use of computer does not add objectivity to character analysis. Outgroup comparison as an indirect and ontogenetic method is a popular procedure for determining character polarity. However, single outgroup taxa should not be used in assessing the character states of the ingroup (Wägele 1994), but concatenating more outgroup taxa worsens further our blindness, masking reality by stochastic approach, especially without empirical data and knowledge. We have to remember that Hennig has assessed character polarity by analysing character by character not by constructing or compiling character matrices. Present-day mainstream cladistics polarises the characters by huge matrices and by concatenated outgroup addition without empirical reality. Working with DNA sequences rooting between outgroup and ingroup is the only possibility to convert network of molecular characters into a cladogram. But phylogenesis is cladogenesis plus anagenesis and any analysis without non-molecular characters is incomplete, if not irrelevant (Schmitt 2016).

Without applying any masking industry of formal cladistics our character ranking system for taxa in the *Nectopsyche* genus has unsurpassable advantage. It is based upon our ability to discriminate clearly between adaptive characters of contemporary and neutral character of older historical divergent states. To establish which traits or character states are adaptive *versus* neutral or plesiomorphic *versus* apomorphic we rely upon evidences of sexual integration as well as considering the universal principles of commonality, diversity, generality, hierarchy, locality, and parsimony (Winther 2009, Schmitt 2016, Oláh *et al.* 2017). We use an empirical synthetic method for character definition by combining observed conditions along examined entities gained with analysing character by character or taxa by taxa based on observed ranges of variations. This adaptive-neutral distinction has remarkable potential in coalescent theory that is in this retrospective stochastic procedure to follow genetic drift backward along genealogy of antecedents to the most recent common ancestor, the coancestor of coalescent. We apply both gross and fine phenomics to evaluate character polarity or ranking with empirical evidences, not with mainstream genomics of virtual DNA sequences having only very limited or almost zero knowledge on relevant functional or morphological realities.

Gereric characters. These characters of ancestral architectural divergences are organised by multitudes of integrative mechanisms to assimilate the permanenet flux of internal or external random impacts, adverse, neutral or beneficial. In *Nectopsyche* the generic characters are stably established synapomorphies, organised by these integrative speciation processes. They are more ancestral, earlier organised:

(1) Atrophication of stems of R and M in the hindwing, similarly to *Parasetodes* McLachlan, but accompanied with completely different genital architecture, exemplifying an ancestral-derived mixture;
(2) Atrophied sternum IX;
(3) Paraproct dislocation deep ventrad;
(4) Development of variously produced basoventral process on gonopods;
(5) Variously developed dorsal processes on the phallotheca.

Species group characters. Our species grouping in the *Nectopsyche* genus is based upon more derived historically accumulated greater divergences of the more variable non-adaptive neutral traits on the periphallic organs. They were integrated by stochastic processes under diverse impacts of mutation, permutation, transmutation, perturbation, effective population size, gene flow, genetic drift, and recombination.

(1) Applying the principles of generality, locality and parsimony the probable plesiomorphic state of the genitalia are characterised by simple elongated cerci and simple straight or slightly arched gonopods. *Nectopsyche candida* species group.
(2) Divergence on the gonopods by scoop-formation and fusion of the basoventral processes

of the gonopods. *Nectopsyche pavida* species group;

(3) Divergence on the gonopods by enlargement of the basoventral region. *Nectopsyche albida* species group;

(4) Divergence on the gonopods by elongation of the fused harpago. *Nectopsyche acutiloba* species group.

(5) Divergence on the shaft of cerci by development of the step-like pattern on the ventrum of the cercal shaft, this means that in lateral view the basoventrum of cerci widens abruptly basad with a step, not gradually as it does at every other species in the entire genus. *Nectopsyche punctata* species group;

(6) Divergence on the head of the cerci by fork formation. *Nectopsyche gemma* species group.

Species characters. The delimitation and description of the phylogenetic incipient sibling species is based primarily on the adaptive shapes of the

(1) Sigmoid profile;
(2) Apicomesal lobe of gonopods;
(3) Dorsal processes of the phallotheca;
(4) Paraproct apices.

Shape diversity of these speciation traits has a given range of limits and similar repeated shapes are frequently organised in independent lineages. Member genes in the multigene families evolve as a unit in concert by gene reuse reversal in repeated organisation. Organisation may integrate similar phenotypes at several biological levels. Nature often repeats itself with independent organisation of similar features in lineages. Similar traits in distinct lineages are frequently produced by gene reuse, involving mutations in the same gene (Oláh *et al.* 2017). Similar shape organisation is frequently combined with different shape organisation present in other speciation traits or in neutral traits of periphallic organs. This trait combination helps alpha taxonomy to differentiate between closely related species in the different lineages. This phenomenon is applied here to delineate sibling species.

MATERIAL AND METHODS

Supporting a long awaited revision. During Neotropical caddisfly collecting trips in the years of 2005−2017 adult specimens of the *Nectopsyche* genus were collected with light traps in alcohol, by ourself and by the Swedish Museum of Natural History. Influenced by the declared indispensability of forewing pattern in the taxonomy of these beautiful caddisflies and respected the personal request of our colleague, Ralph Holzenthal, we have set aside undetermined for many years specimens collected in Argentina, Bolivia, Colombia, Ecuador, French Guiana, Mexico and Peru, similarly to many of our colleagues (Oláh 2016). However, the discovery of speciation traits has generated a sensitive and powerful new taxonomic tool to delineate closely related incipient species of caddisflies (Oláh *et al.* 2015, 2017). The impasse of forewing strategy and the new potential of fine phenomics have challenged us to identify and describe our set aside *Nectopsyche* specimens stored in alcohol.

Depositories. Type specimens are deposited in the following collections: HNHM (Hungarian Natural History Museum, Budapest), OPC (Oláh Private Collection, under Protection of the Hungarian Natural History Museum), SMNH (Swedish Natural History Musem, Stockholm) or NRM (Naturhistoriska Riksmuseet, Stockholm), USNH (United States National Museum) now National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution; Washington, DC.

TAXONOMY

Nectopsyche Müller, 1879

Type species: *Setodes gemma* Müller, 1880; first included species.

Nectopsyche Müller, 1879: 38−40: „Die Gehäuse habe ich von folgenden Arten abgebildet: …12 u 13. *Nectopsyche* n. g. (?), wovon ich dir einige Röhren schicke. Die Larve schwimmt, was, soviel mir bekannt, keine der bischer bekannten Phryganidenlarven kann. Die Hinterbeine sind laugbewimperte Schwimmbeine. Das fertige Insect (♂) ist ein prächtiges Thierchen; die Vorderflügel beschuppt (!), gelb mit silbernen Querbinden un einigen grossen tiefschwarzen Flechen."

Leptocella Banks, 1899: 214: „This genus is easily known by the obsolete veins in costal half of the hind wings." Type species: *Mystacides uwarowii* Kolenati, 1859, original designation. Flint 1974: 127, to synonymy.

Brethesella Navas, 1920: 70, „Similis *Leptocellae* Banks." Type species *Brethesella decorata* Navas, 1920, monobasic. Flint 1982: 57, to synonymy.

Generic diagnosis. As a unique synapomorphy the stems of R and M are atrophied in the hindwings. Some species of the genus *Parasetodes* McLachlan has hindwings with similar atrophication, but less pronounced or even lacking in many species. Moreover, the genital architecture of the two genera is completely different representing independent lineages of large distances. Again a phenome of genome rearrangement initiated by stochastic processes in repeated organisation, integrated by homoplasy and viewed from forward genetics. Synapomorphic genital characters of the *Nectopsyche* genus: (1) atrophied sternum IX, (2) paraproct dislocation ventrad, (3) development of variously produced basoventral process on gonopods, (4) variously developed dorsal processes on the phallotheca.

Nectopsyche candida species group

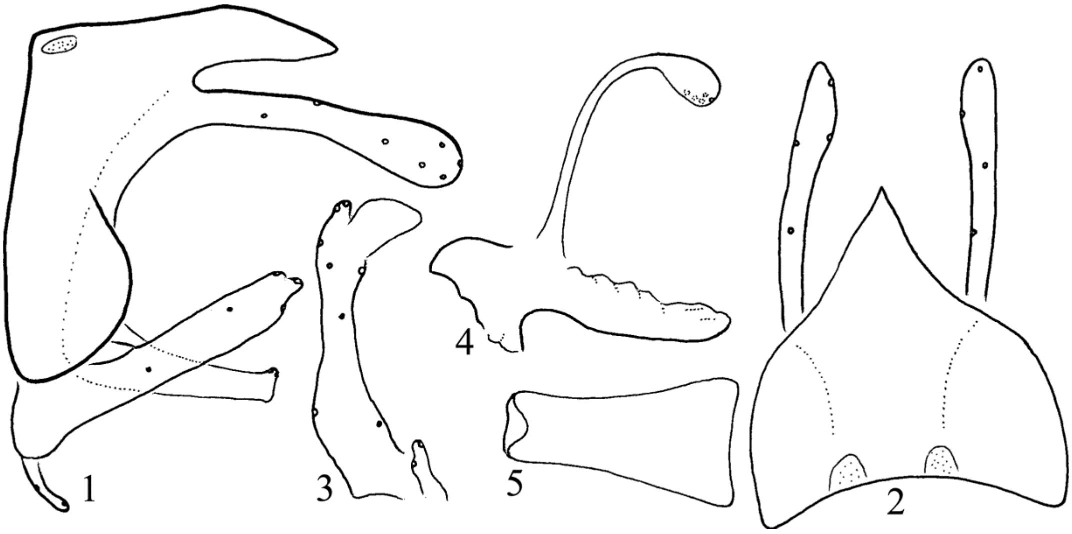
This species group represents probably the plesiomorphic state of the genus having distributed on the entire distributional area both in Neotropical and Nearctic faunal regions (locality principle) and having more general trait combinations (commonality, generality, frequency of occurrence, common equals primitive). Cercal shaft is without ventral step. Cercal head is without fork. The gonopod slender not enlarged basally. Basoventral process of the gonopods as a generic ranking character is present and unmodified digitiform, vestigial only in *N. diminuta* (Banks). The neomorphic character in leptocerids the dorsal process of the phallotheca is present in each known member of the species group.

Nectopsyche bonta Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 1–5)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru*, San Martin Prov., Rio Negro, 37 km (rd.) W Moyobamba, near Olmos-Tarapoto rd., 6°00.278'S, 77° 15.437' W, light, loc. 05, 6.I.2009 leg. T. Malm & A. Johanson (1 male SMNH). Paratypes, same as holotype (2 males, 27 females, SMNH; 1 male, 5 females, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species is most close to *N. lenula* sp. nov. also has very large eye; tergum



Figures 1–5. *Nectopsyche bonta* sp. nov. Holotype: 1 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 2 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 3 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 4 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 5 = phallicata in ventral view.

IX produced posterad with more pointed apex; cerci clavate, not parallel-sided; gonopods straight, more slender; apicomesal lobes of gonopod broader; sigmoid profile longer with smaller basal curve and; as a result the ventral shape of phallicata more fan-shaped.

Description (in alcohol). This species has very large eyes, almost touching ventrum. Body sclerites and wings dark brown. Length of forewing 6 mm; forewing with some scales, but without any membrane pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(II,III)-I-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX highly produced posterad with pin-pointed apex; punctate acrotergite rounded well separated. The superanal complex without any discernible horizontal dorsomesal process; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct pair with apex of dorsal angle in lateral view. Cerci without apical fork, clavate. Gonopods slender and straight with produced rounded basoventral angle in lateral view; basoventral process filiform; apicomesal lobe asymmetric; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with well-developed downward curving band-like head; circular in dorsal perpendicular view; apical half of the head is rugose ventrad; the negative copy of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod; endotheca without discernible setae; sigmoid profile long; apical half produced laterad forming a fan-shaped apex with straight apical margin in ventral view.

Etymology. bonta, from „bonta” special form of straight in Hungarian, refers to straight gonopod and the straight apical margin of the phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche bruchi (Navas, 1920)

(Figures 6−11)

Material examined. *Argentina*, Corrientes Province, Carlos Pellegrini Posada, Aguape, 28°32’ 26”S, 57°10’20”W, 24.XI.2011, at UV light/ watertrap, leg. A. G. Duff (1 male, OPC).

Remarks. Forewing is without any pattern on the single specimen stored in alcohol. The apicomesal lobe of the gonopod is almost complete circular in ventral view. The phallicata is withdrawn into phallotheca (phallobase?). The membranous apical margin of the phallotheca visible (pointed line profile on the drawings) rather intact in lateral view, that is very seldom discernible structure in the *Nectopsyche* species. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata is elongated and stretched without produced apical curve, basal curve small.

Nectopsyche buzoga Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

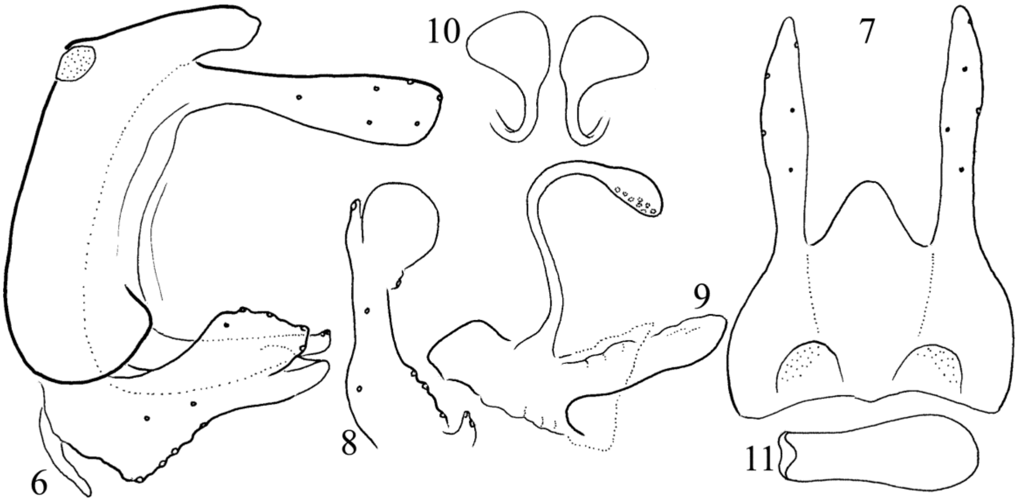
(Figures 12−17)

Material examined. Holotype, *Argentina*, Chaco, PN Chaco, campground, 77 m, 26° 48.608’S, 59°36.893’W, 12.I.2008 leg. K. Hill, D. Marshall & M. Moulds (1 male, SMNH).

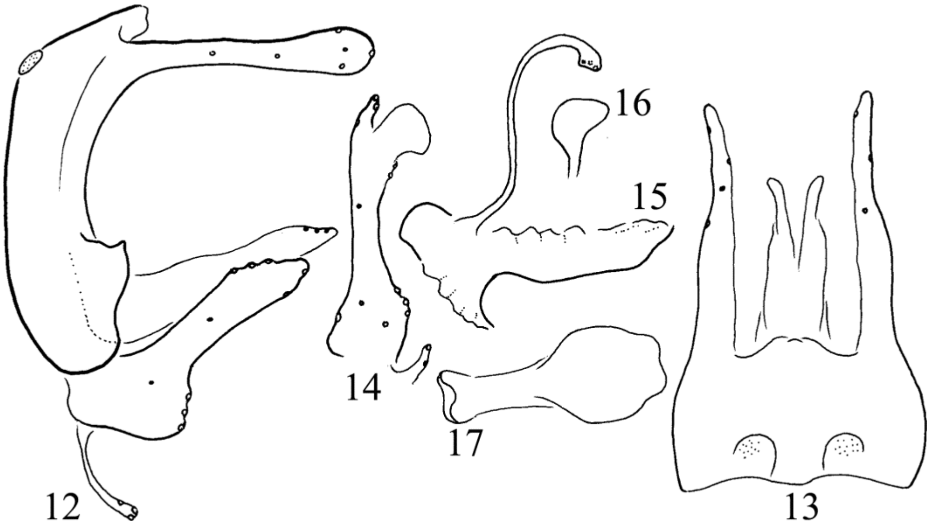
Diagnosis. This new species belongs to the *N. candida* species group and is most close to *N. nigricapilla* but differs by having not any forewing membrane pattern at least in alcohol. Tergum IX less produced posterad; cerci with clubbed clavate apex, not downward curving; dorsal process of the phallotheca differently shaped; sigmoid profile more patterned, with almost hook-shaped basal curve, not stretched; ventral profile of the phallicata is not drawn at *N. nigricapilla*.

Description (in alcohol). This species has large eyes, almost touching ventrad. Length of forewing 9 mm, forewing with few short setae and without any scales and without any membrane pattern as visible on the single specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-II-(I,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad slightly trilobed; punctate acrotergite rounded well sepa



Figures 6−11. *Nectopsyche bruchi* (Navas, 1920). 6 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 7 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 8 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 9 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 10 = enlarged apex of the dorsal process of the phallotheca; 11 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 12−17. *Nectopsyche buzoga* sp. nov. Holotype: 12 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 13 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 14 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 15 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 16 = enlarged apex of the dorsal process of the phallotheca; 17 = phallicata in ventral view.

rated. The superanal complex with just discernible short horizontal dorsomesal process, the small mesal hump of the trilobed dorsum; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct pair with obliquely truncate apex in lateral view. Cerci without apical fork, slender; apex clavate. Gonopods straight with produced rounded basoventral angle in lateral view; basoventral process filiform; apicomesal lobe slightly arching band; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with very slim shaft, but well developed downward curving band-like asymmetric head; it seems a negative copy of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod;

endotheca without discernible setae; sigmoid profile with well-produced basal curve and irregular middle and apicad; apical half strongly produced laterad in ventral view.

Etymology. buzoga, from „buzogány" maze or clubbed in Hungarian, refers to the clavate shape of the cercal head as well as the apical region of the phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche candida (Hagen, 1861)

(Figures 18–24)

Material examined. USA, SC, Aiken Co. Savannah River Site, Upper Three Runs Cr., bridge at road SRP 8-I, 33.37026°N, 81.62960°W, 50.3 m elevation, 4−5.IX.2009, black light, leg. Z. Burington (6 males, OPC).

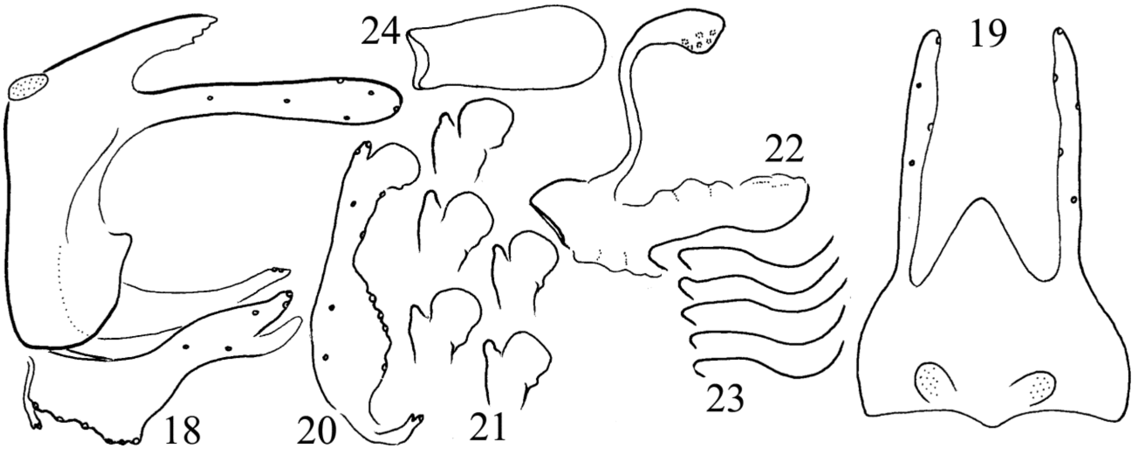
Remarks. Based on the examined six specimens the speciation traits of apicomesal lobe of gonopods and the sigmoid profile of the phallic organ are rather stable. The drawn shape variations in the figures are integrated results of preparation, viewing angle distortion (random plane alterations), subjective drawing capacity and the actual individual shape variations. The apicomesal lobe on the gonopods sub-circular with a small hump basomesad. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata with well-produced apical curve and very small and almost half-closed basal curve; the small basal curve with varying shape alteration seems sensitive to the erection state of the aedeagus.

Nectopsyche cubana (Banks, 1938)

Nectopsyche cubana (Banks, 1938): Flint 1968: 54-55: "Material. Jamaica, Trelawny: Martha Brae near Falmouth, 28 July 1962 (10♂, 8♀), 23 Sept. 1963 (3♂, 9♀). St. Andrew: Hermitage Dam, 22-23 July 1962 (2♀)." Flint has identified these specimens with some hesitancy as *N. cubana*.

Nectopsyche cubana (Banks, 1938): Botosaneanu 1979: 58. In this synthesis on the caddisflies of Cuba and the Isla de Pinos detailed drawings were published of the genitalia of *Nectopsyche cubana* without giving any exact information about the collecting data of the drawn specimen. Only the distribution of *Nectopsyche cubana* in Cuba and Isla de Pinos was given: Oriental, Central and Occidental Cuba and Isla de Pinos. Botosaneanu remarked that his specimens from Cuba are not quite identical with the specimens from Jamaica.

Nectopsyche cubana (Banks, 1938): Botosaneanu 1980: 93-95. Collected specimens: Provincia Camagüey: 1♂, Provincia Pinar del Rio: 1♂, 4♀, Isla de Pinos: 21♂, 3♀. The drawn specimen in Botosaneanu 1979: 58 was selected from these collections.



Figures 18–24. *Nectopsyche candida* (Hagen, 1861). 18 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 19 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 20 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 21 = apicomesal lobes on gonopod of five specimes from the same population; 22 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 23 = sigmoid profile of the phallicata of five specimens from the same population; 24 = phallicata in ventral view.

Remarks. This is a species that probably represents a species complex of closely related incipient sibling species. The specimen drawn from Jamaica (Flint 1968) and the specimen drawn collected probably from Isla de Pinos (Botosaneanu 1979) are not *N. cubana*, based on the speciation traits. They represent two new species in the *Nectopsyche candida* species group.

Nectopsyche diminuta (Banks, 1920)

(Figures 25–30)

Material examined. *French Guiana*, St-Laurent du-Maroni, Maroni River: A-CHIMATO-CAMPOP, village 5°13.716′N, 54°17.498′W 0 m, 6.ii.2007, FRG 12 N. leg. N. Jönsson (14 males, 1 female; SMNH; 5 males, OPC).

Remarks. This is a unique species in the genus with lost basoventral process. This synapomorphy is lacking or highly vestigial. The neutral trait of cerci is rather variable in the examined population. Based on the examined five specimens the speciation traits of apicomesal lobe of gonopods and the sigmoid profile of the phallic organ are stable. The drawn shape variations in the figures are integrated results of preparation, viewing angle distortion (random plane alterations), subjective drawing capacity and the actual individual shape variations. The apicomesal lobe on the gonopods slightly downward curving sub-circular. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata almost without apical curve and less produced open basal curve.

Nectopsyche dombora Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 31–35)

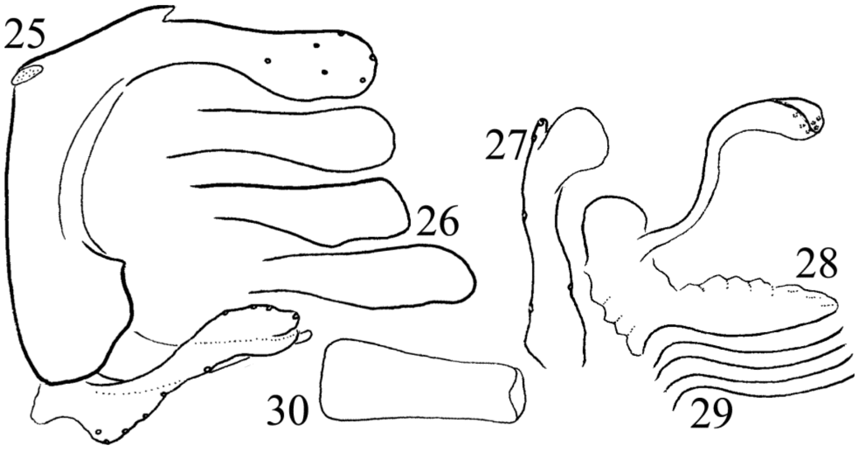
Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia*, El Beni Dept. Liberalta, Chiquitania, Esmeralda Hotel area by river, 10.98270°S, 65.92366°W, 132 mas, 4.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-07, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH). Paratype: same as holotype (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species with large eyes is most close to *N. bonta* sp. nov. but paraproct differently shaped; apicomesal lobes of gonopod ovoid, not with mesad directed apical angle; sigmoid profile highly diverged, with hook-shaped basal curve, not L-shaped as well as the apical curve is more developed; ventral shape of phallicata with convex apical margin, not concave.

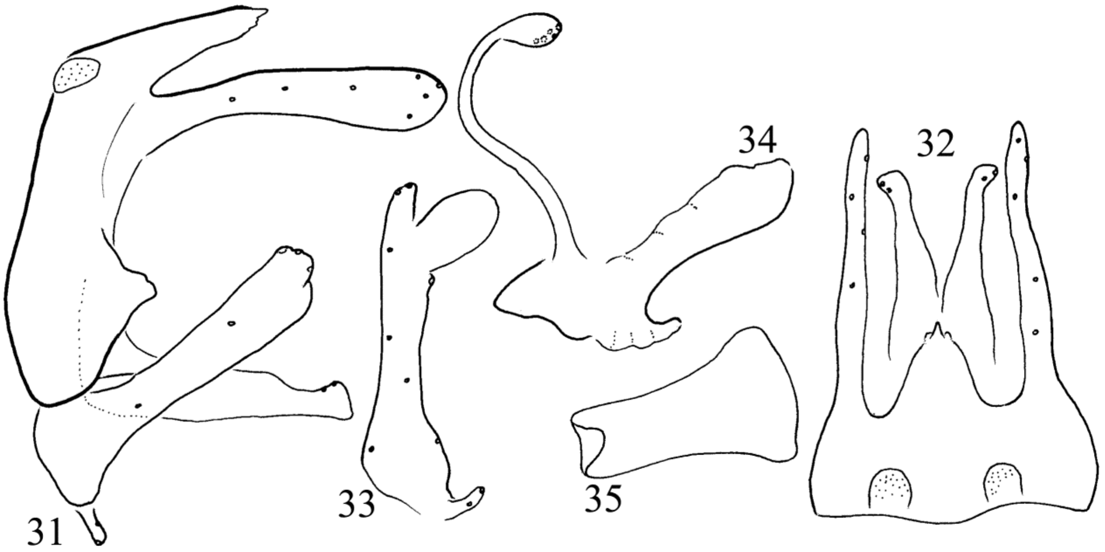
Description (in alcohol). This species has very large eyes, ventral interocular distance half eye. Body sclerites and wings dark brown. Length of forewing 7 mm; forewing with some scales, but without any membrane pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palps lacking both on holotype and paratype. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX highly produced posterad with pin-pointed apex; punctate acrotergite rounded well separated. The superanal complex without any discernible horizontal dorsomesal process; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct pair with apex of supapical dorsal depression. Cerci without apical fork, clavate. Gonopods slender and straight with produced rounded basoventral angle in lateral view; basoventral process filiform; apicomesal lobe ovoid; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with well-developed downward curving head; circular in dorsal perpendicular view; apical half of the head is rugose ventrad; the negative copy of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod; endotheca without discernible setae; sigmoid profile with hook-shaped basal curve and well produced apical curve; apical half produced laterad forming a fan-shaped apex with convex apical margin in ventral view.

Etymology. dombora, from „domború” convex in Hungarian, refers to convex apical margin of the phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 25–30. *Nectopsyche diminuta* (Banks, 1920). 25 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 26 = cercal head of three specimens from the same population, 27 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 28 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 29 = sigmoid profile of the phallicata of four specimens from the same population; 30 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 31-35. *Nectopsyche dombora* sp. nov. Holotype: 31 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 32 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 33 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 34 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 35 = phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche exquisita (Walker, 1852)

(Figures 36–42)

Material examined. USA, GA/SC, Rabun/Oconee Cos. Chattooga R. & Rt. 28, 34°55'N, 83°10' W, 29.VI.1991, leg. M. Floyd & B. Nichols (6 males, 1 female; OPC).

Remarks. Based on the examined six specimens we have found some variability range in the speciation traits of apicomesal lobe of gonopods and the sigmoid profile of the phallic organ are stable. The drawn shape variations in the figures are integrated results of preparation, viewing angle distortion (random plane alterations), subjective drawing capacity and the actual individual shape variations. The apicomesal lobe on the gonopods more or less ovoid. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata short, abbreviated and characterized by small basal curve liable to shape alteration under the impact of erection state.

Nectopsyche flinti **Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.**

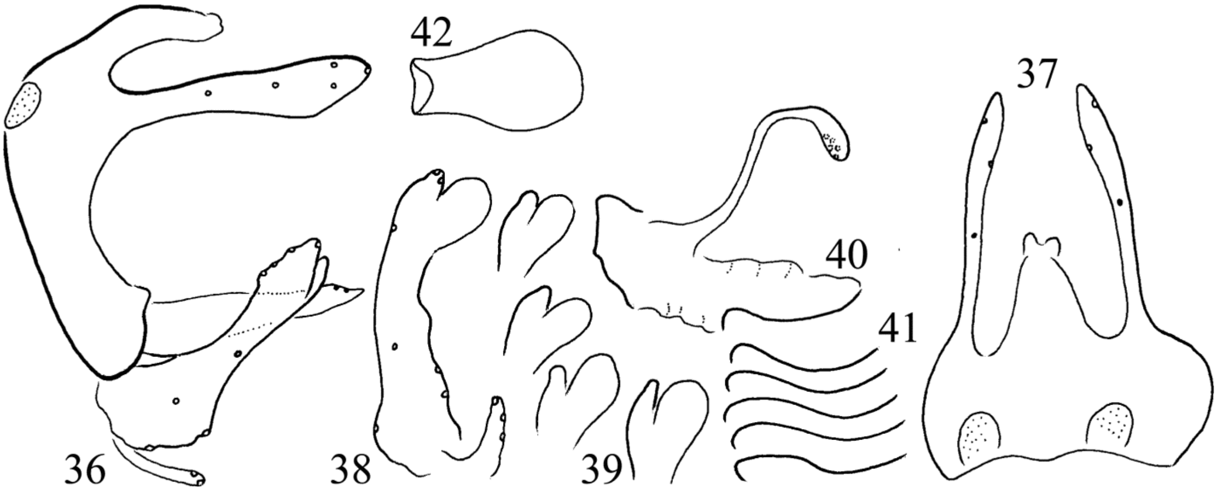
(Figure 43)

Nectopsyche gemma (Müller, 1880) Flint 1974: 129. "Material. – Surinam, Coeroeni-eiland, 30 Aug. 1959, at light 1♂." "This form matches specimens at the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, identified as *gemma* by Müller many years ago." Misidentification!

Diagnosis and description. This species was determined as *N. gemma* by the forewing pattern (Flint 1974). Later it was recognised that a number of species have been mixed under this name and the species figured and described from Surinam is a new undescribed species (Flint 1991). Here we re-diagnose and describe formally this species based upon the figure in lateral view of the single male specimen deposited in the U. S. National Museum.

N. flinti sp. nov. has the head of the cerci unforked, gonopods without enlarged base and endotheca apparently without spines. This new species does not belong to the *gemma* species group in spite of the *gemma* type forewing pattern. It is a member of the *N. candida* species group. Based upon the sigmoid profile of the phallicata *N. flinti* is most close to *N. garenoa* sp. nov., but differs by the more produced, less open basal curve and the less developed apical curve. Head of the paraproct truncate obliquely ventrad, not digitate ventrad. There are marked divergences in neutral traits as well: tergite IX has less produced apical region and gonopods are slimmer.

Etymology. We named this species in honour of Oliver Flint who has first described it as *N. gemma*, but later recognised its independent taxonomic identity.



Figures 36–42. *Nectopsyche exquisita* (Walker, 1852). 36 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 37 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 38 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 39 = apicomesal lobes on gonopod of four specimes from the same population; 40 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 41 = sigmoid profile of the phallicata of five specimens from the same population; 42=phallicata in ventral view.

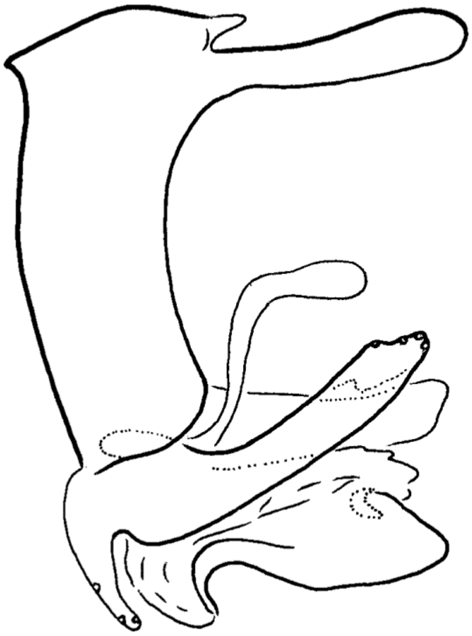


Figure 43. *Nectopsyche flinti* sp. nov. 43 = male genitalia in left lateral view, reproduced from the original drawing.

Nectopsyche garenoa Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

(Figures 44–48)

Material examined. Holotype, *Ecuador*, Amazonian Lowland, Terra Firme, Gareno Lodge, near Puerto Napo, 400 m, 13.VIII.2011, light trap, leg. J. Oláh Jr. (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species is most close to *N. obla* sp. nov. but tergum IX monolobed, not bilobed apicad; cerci parallel-sided, not with ventrally produced head; paraproct head with ventral digitate process, not simply truncate; apicomesal lobe on gonopods smaller; dorsal process of the phallotheca differently shaped; ventral profile of the phallicata with truncate apical margin, not bilobed; sigmoid profile differently shaped.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 8 mm, forewing with few short setae and without any scales and without any membrane pattern as visible on the single specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula I-IV-II-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX highly produced posterad monolobed; punctate acrotergite rounded well separated. The superanal complex without any discernible horizontal dorsomesal process; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct pair with rounded apices in dorsal view and digitate ventrad in lateral view. Cerci without apical fork, almost parallel-sided shaft and with rounded apex. Gonopods straight with produced rounded basoventral angle in lateral view; basoventral process filiform; apicomesal lobe slightly arching band; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with very slim shaft, but well developed downward curving band-like head; the negative copy of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod; endotheca without discernible setae; phallicata with a ventromesal ridge; sigmoid profile short with almost equal length of the basal and apical curves; apical half strongly produced laterad forming a fan-shaped apex in ventral view.

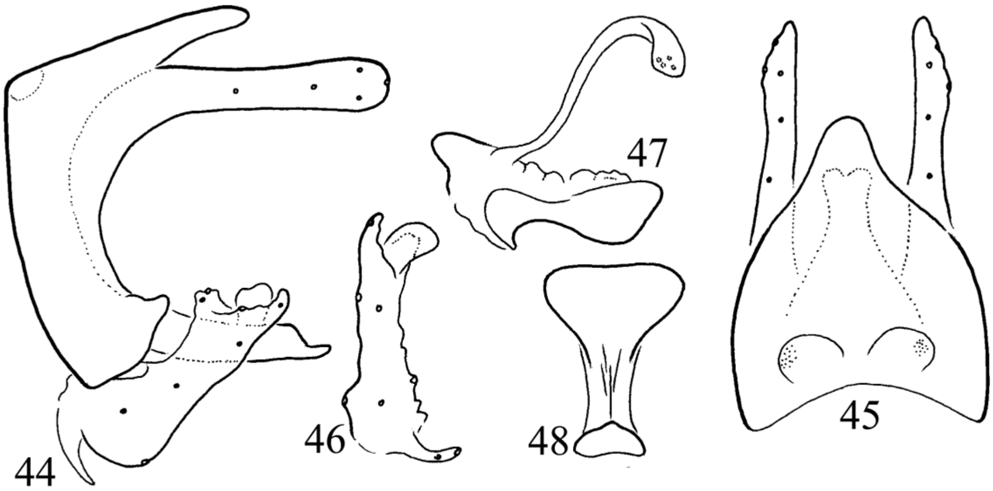
Etymology. garenoa, from the name of the type locality: Garenoa Lodge on the Amazonian Lowland.

Nectopsyche lenula Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

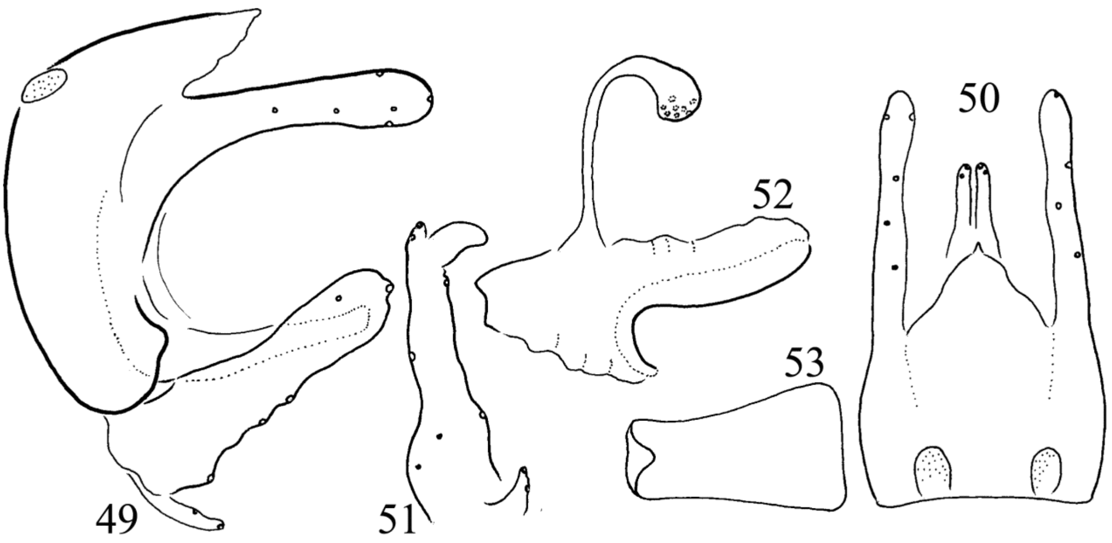
(Figures 49–53)

Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia***,** Guayamerin, 29–30.XI.1966, leg. S. Mahunka, Hungarian Zoological Expedition II, S. America No.B-B:No.442 (1 male, HNHM)

Diagnosis. This new species having large eyes is most close to *N. bonta* sp. nov. but tergum IX less produced posterad; cerci parallel-sided, not clavate; paraproct head less upward angled; gonopods straight, narrow but with not so smooth ventral margin in lateral view; apicomesal lobes of gonopod more narrow with downward directed apex; sigmoid profile highly diverged, short, not long; basal curve more produced.



Figures 44–48. *Nectopsyche garenoa* sp. nov. Holotype: 44 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 45 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 46 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 47 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 48=phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 49–53. *Nectopsyche lenula* sp. nov. Holotype: 49 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 50 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 51 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 52 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 53 = phallicata in ventral view.

Description (in alcohol). This species has very large eyes, almost touching ventrum. Length of forewing 7 mm; forewing with some scales, but without any membrane pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(II,III)-(I,V). Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with pin-pointed apex; punctate acrotergite rounded well separated. The superanal complex without any discernible horizontal dorsomesal process; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct pair with truncate apex in lateral view. Cerci without apical fork, parallel-sided. Gonopods slender and straight with slightly produced rounded basoventral angle in lateral view; basoventral process filiform; apicomesal lobe elongated, downward directed; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with well-developed downward curving head; circular in dorsal perpendicular view; apical half of the head is rugose ventrad; the negative copy of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod; endotheca without discernible setae; sigmoid profile short with produced basal curve; apical half produced laterad forming a fan-shaped apex with straight apical margin in ventral view.

Etymology. lenula, from „lenyúló” extending downward in Hungarian, refers to the apicomesal lobe of the gonopods more elongated with downward extending apex.

Nectopsyche obla Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 54–58)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru***,** San Martin Prov., Rio Huallaga tributary, small river passing Chazuta, 6°34.665'S, 76°08.209'W, light, loc. 11, 10.I.2009 leg. T. Malm & A. Johanson (1 male SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species is most close to *N. garenoa* sp. nov. but tergum IX produced posterad with bilobed apex, not monolobed; cerci short and clavate, not long and parallel-sided; paraproct head obliquely truncate, not with ventral digitate process; apicomesal lobes of gonopod more broad fan-shaped; sigmoid profile highly diverged; ventral shape of phallicata with apical sinus of concavity.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 9 mm, forewing without any scales and without any membrane pattern as visible on the single specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX highly produced posterad bilobed; punctate acrotergite rounded well separated. The superanal complex without any discernible horizontal dorsomesal process; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct pair with obliquely truncate apices in lateral view. Cerci without apical fork, clavate. Gonopods straight with produced rounded basoventral angle in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe broad fan-shaped; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with well-developed downward curving band-like head; apical half of the head is rugose ventrad; the negative copy of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod; endotheca without discernible setae; phallicata with a ventromesal ridge; sigmoid profile uniquely patterned; apical half strongly produced laterad forming a fan-shaped apex with apicomesal sinus in ventral view.

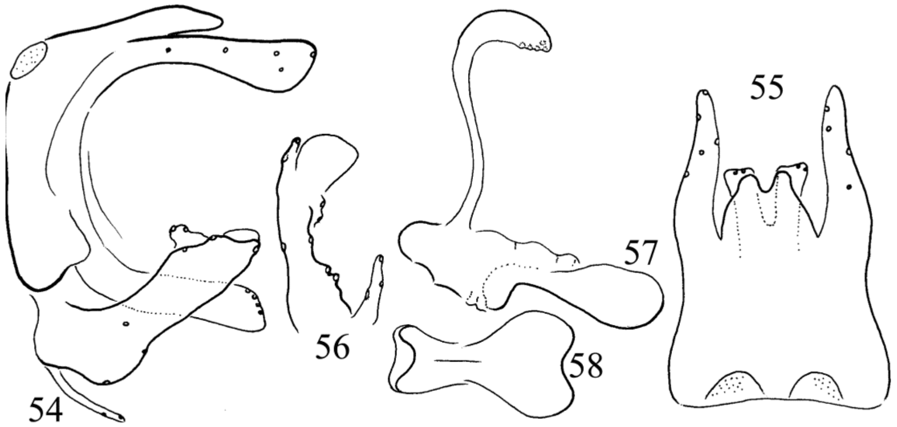
Etymology. obla, from „öböl” sinus in Hungarian, refers to bilobed apex of the posterad produced tergite IX and to the apical concavity of the phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche padrenavasi Holzenthal, 1999

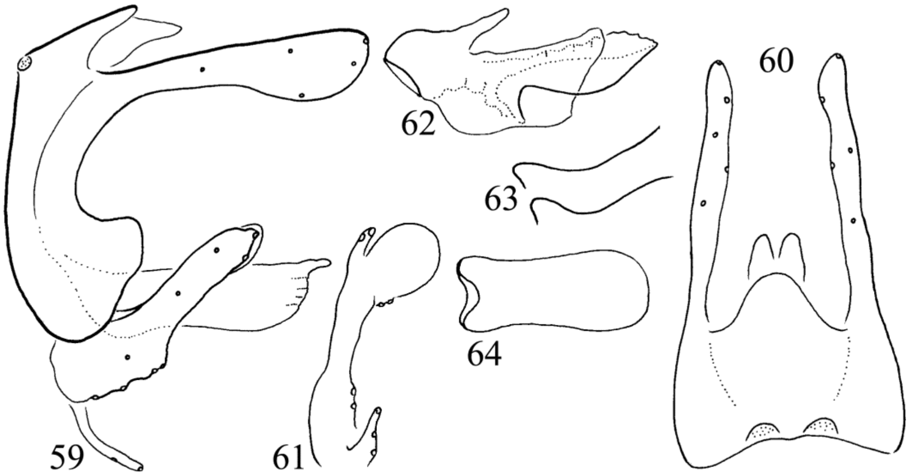
(Figures 59–64)

Material examined. Argentina, Corrientes Province, Ituzaingo, Howard Johnson Express Inn, 27°35'38"S, 56°48'12"W, 25.XI.2011, at lighted windows, leg. A. G. Duff (2 males, 15 females; OPC). Corrintes, PN Mburucuyá campground, 120 m, 28°00.893'S, 58°02.262'W, 8.I.2008, leg. K. Hill, D. Marshall, &M. Moulds (1 male, SMNH).

Remarks. Based on the examined three specimens we have found some variability in the speciation traits of the sigmoid profile of the phallicata. The drawn shape variations in the figures are integrated results of preparation, viewing angle distortion (random plane alterations), subjective drawing capacity and the actual individual



Figures 54–58. *Nectopsyche obla* sp. nov. Holotype: 54 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 55 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 56 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 57 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 58 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 59–64. *Nectopsyche padrenavasi* Holzenthal, 1999. 59 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 60 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 61 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 62 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 63 = sigmoid profile of the phallicata of two specimens from the same population; 64 = phallicata in ventral view.

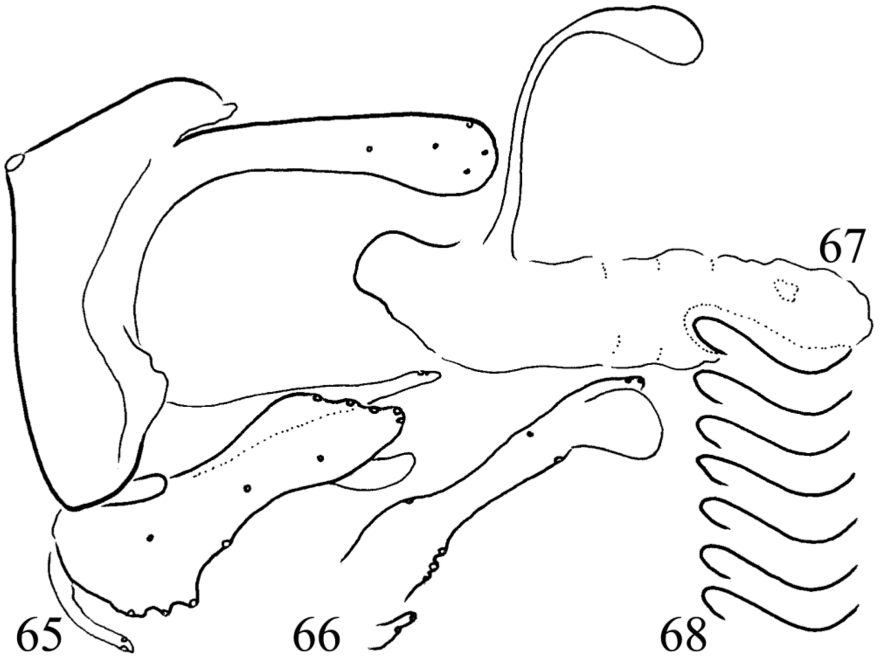
shape variations. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata short abbreviated and characterized by small basal curve liable to shape alteration under the impact of erection state.

Nectopsyche paludicola Harris, 1986

(Figures 65–68)

Material examined. USA, Alabama, Baldwin County, Nelson Branch, Perdido River, 23.VI. 1982, blacklight, leg. S. Harris & P. O'Neil (7 males, OPC).

Remarks. Based on the examined seven specimens we have found a stable population with very small variability range both in the neutral and the adaptive speciation traits. The drawn shape variations in the figures are integrated results of preparation, viewing angle distortion (random plane alterations), subjective drawing capacity and the actual individual shape variations. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata short particularly abbreviated with deep basal hook.



Figures 65–68. *Nectopsyche paludicola* Harris, 1986. 65 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 66 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 67 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 68 = sigmoid profile of the phallicata of six specimens from the same population.

Nectopsyche pavida species group

This species group has retained or regained some material of the lost IX ventrum by rearrangement in the form of a broad scoop-like pair of ventral plate, frequently variously fused mesad and forming a large ventral concave less sclerotized cumbuliform plate, indistinctly connected to gonopods or segment IX. Most of its ventral surface is densely covered with spicules or microtrichiae, the non-cellular, non-innervated, non-socketed, and non-articulated minute processes of cuticular origin. The apical regions are supplied with a few sensory setae, probably with high diagnostic value for future fine phenomic studies.

Nectopsyche alma Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

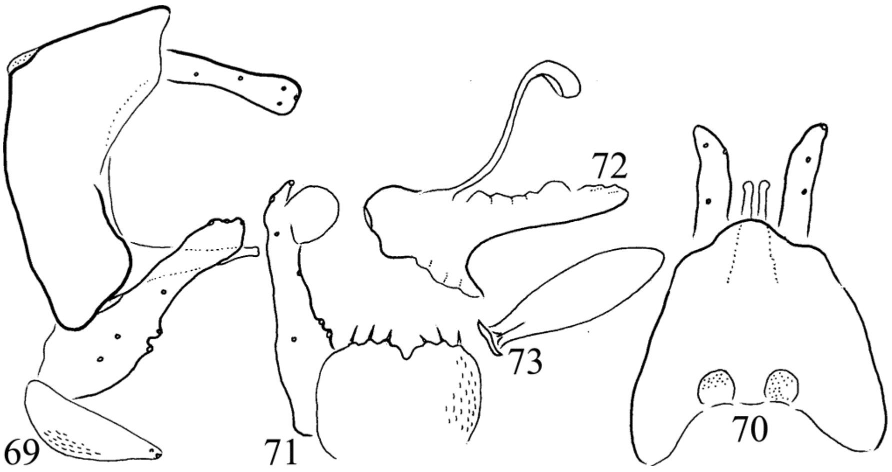
(Figures 69–73)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Maroni River, Damason campo, Village, 4°35.112′N, 54°24.799′W 38m, 7.II.2007, FRG 13, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. adusta* but without any forewing pattern, at least in alcohol; also differs by having cerci long, not short; paraproct as long as cerci, not short. The speciation trait of sigmoid profile almost L-shaped, not sigmoid, basal curve much more produced; apicomesal lobes large and circular.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern, with pterostigmal enlargement on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II)-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is tapering with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with broad, monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with narrowing, slightly knobby apices visible both from lateral



Figures 69–73. *Nectopsyche alma* sp. nov. Holotype: 69 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 70 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 71=left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 72 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 73 = phallicata in ventral view.

and dorsal view. Cerci without fork, short almost parallel-sided. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex monolobed; gonopod basoventrum broad ventrad; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft and with three sensory setae apicad on both sides; apicomesal lobes regular circular, large. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large downward turning apex, rounded triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with large basal curve, apical curve less produced, the entire profile is stretched, less sigmoid.

Etymology. alma, from “alma” apple in Hungarian, refers to the circular apicomesal lobe on the gonopods.

Nectopsyche bobita Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

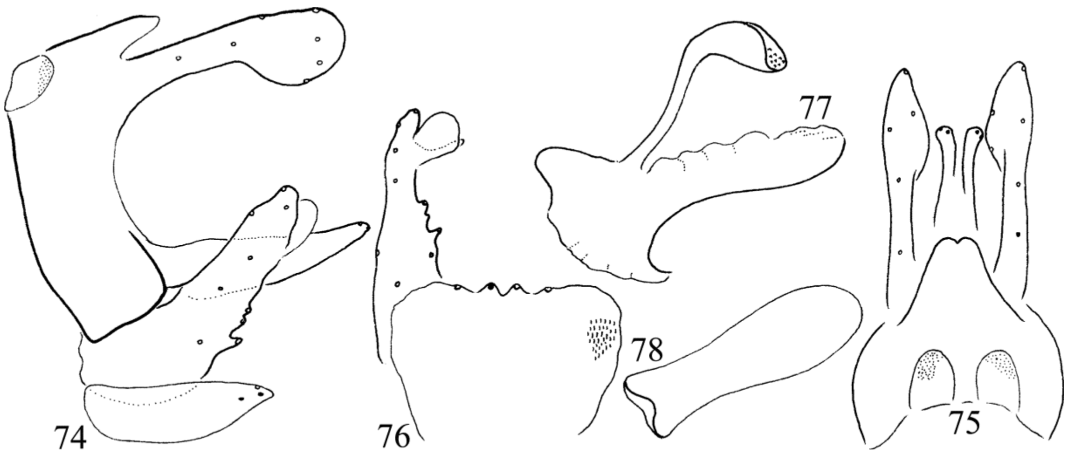
(Figures 74–78)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Approuague-Kaw, Kaw Mtn. 4°32.805′N, 52° 11.458′W 60 mao 25.I.2007, FRG 6 leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH)

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. sima*, but differs by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Tergite IX more produced posterad; cerci with larger semicircular head; gonopod head differently lobed, basoventral lobes fused, without apicomesal excision, apicomesal lobe rounded, not narrow. Sigmoid profile diverged.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 9 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor some setal pattern indiscernible on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-II-III-I-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is subquadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with slightly bifid apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct is narrow tapering apicad in lateral view and slightly dilated and laterad directed in dorsal view. Cerci without fork, straight shaft and ventrad produced large semicircular head. Gonopods almost straight, broader basad in lateral view; its basoventrum less pigmented; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused;



Figures 74–78. *Nectopsyche bobita* sp. nov. Holotype: 74 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 75 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 76 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 77 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 78 = phallicata in ventral view.

apicomesal lobe rounded; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes rather robust with large apex, triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata distinct sigmoid with less developed basal curve.

Etymology. *bobita*, from "bóbita" topknot in Hungarian, refers to shape of the enlarged swan-neck process of the phallotheca dominating on the genitalia.

Nectopsyche capota Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

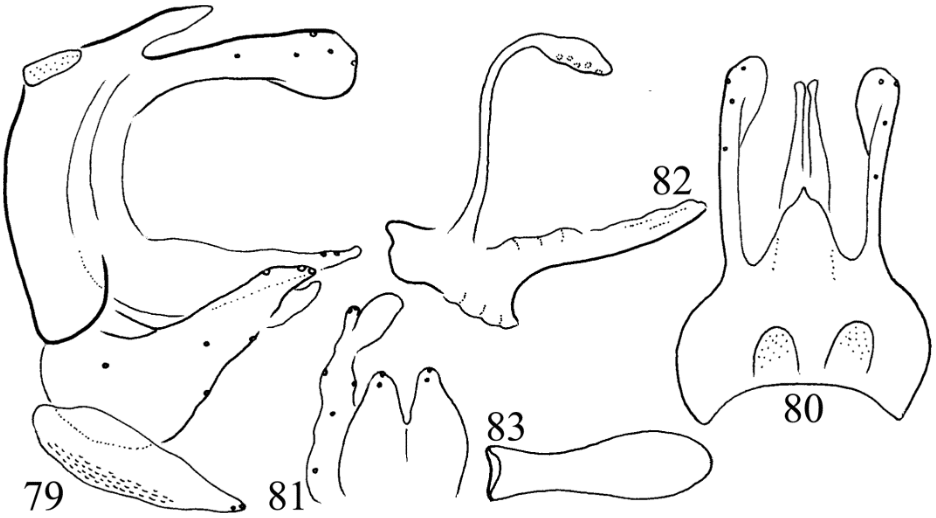
(Figures 79–83)

Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia*, El Beni Dept. Liberalta, Chiquitania, Esmeralda Hotel area by river, 10.98270°S, 65.92366°W, 132 mas, 4.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-07, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (2 males, SMNH; 2 males, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Having ventrad capitate medium-long cerci, elongated apicomesal lobes on gonopods and open basal curve on the sigmoid profile most close to *N. nilta* sp. nov., but differs by the differently shaped neutral traits: tergite IX is produced posterad, not short; cerci has a head with cut or truncated dorsoapical corner, not with produced corner; paraproct head is tapering both in lateral and dorsal view, not patterned. There are subtle, but stable speciation trait divergences in the shape of swan-necked process, sigmoid profile, the ventral profile of the phallicata and of the apicomesal lobe of gonopod.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 8 mm, forewing membrane darker brown, uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX much produced posterad with pointed monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct tapering apicad. Cerci without fork, medium-long and ventrad capitate, dorsoapical corner straight truncated. Gonopods slightly concave dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of



Figures 79–83. *Nectopsyche capota* sp. nov. Holotype: 79 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 80 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 81 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 82 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 83 = phallicata in ventral view.

basoventral processes fused, with wide apicomesal cleft with two subapical sensory setae on both lobes; apicomesal lobe elongated in ventral view; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender filiform with elongated fan-shaped apex; the endotheca without any setae; sigmoid profile of the phallicata with open basal curve, apical curve less produced.

Etymology. capota, from “lecsapott”, “levágott” cut-off, truncate in Hungarian, refers to the truncate dorsoapical corner on the head of the cerci.

Nectopsyche hasonla Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

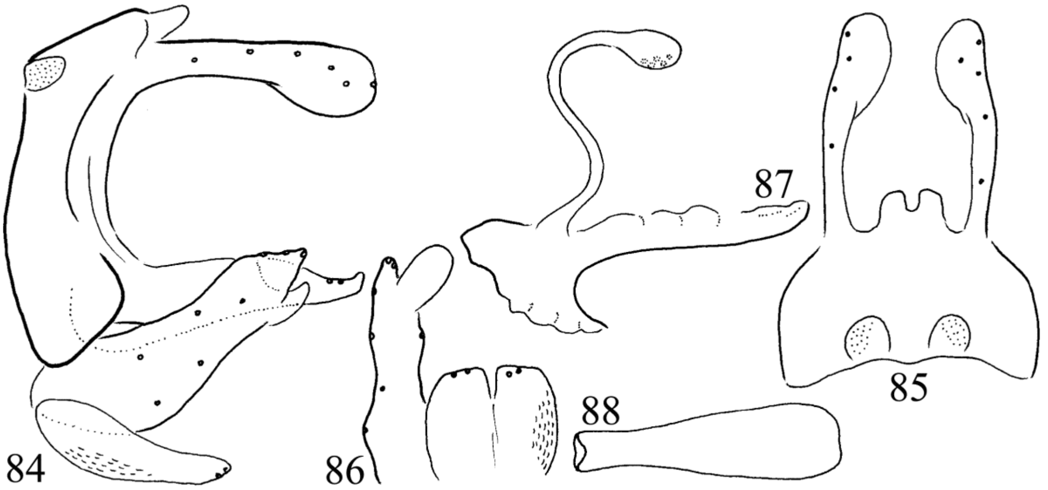
(Figures 84–88)

Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia*, Santa Cruz Dept. Robore, Chiquitania, Santiago de Chiquitos, Las Pozas, 18.36459°S, 59.63920°W, 412 mas, 8.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-12, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (14 males, SMNH; 7 males, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. pavida*, the nominate species of the species group but differs by having distinguishing alterations in the shape of the periphallic organ, tergite IX with double apical lobes, not with single; the shape of paraproct apex upturned dorsoapical process, not without; basoventral process of gonopod with truncated apices. The speciation trait of sigmoid profile less sigmoid apicad; apicomesal lobe of gonopods longer.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 8 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is tapering with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with bilobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct abruptly narrowing apicad and with upward turning dorsoapical angle. Cerci without fork, ventral capitate. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex subtriangular; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, truncated



Figures 84–88. *Nectopsyche hasonla* sp. nov. Holotype: 84 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 85 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 86 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 87 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 88 = phallicata in ventral view.

with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft and with two sensory setae apicad on both sides; apicomesal lobes elongated. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large downward turning apex, rounded fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with large basal curve, apical curve less produced, the entire profile is stretched, less sigmoid apicad.

Etymology. *hasonla*, from “hasonló” similar in Hungarian, refers to the overall similarity of this new species to the nominate species of the species group, *N. pavida*.

Nectopsyche kifela **Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.**

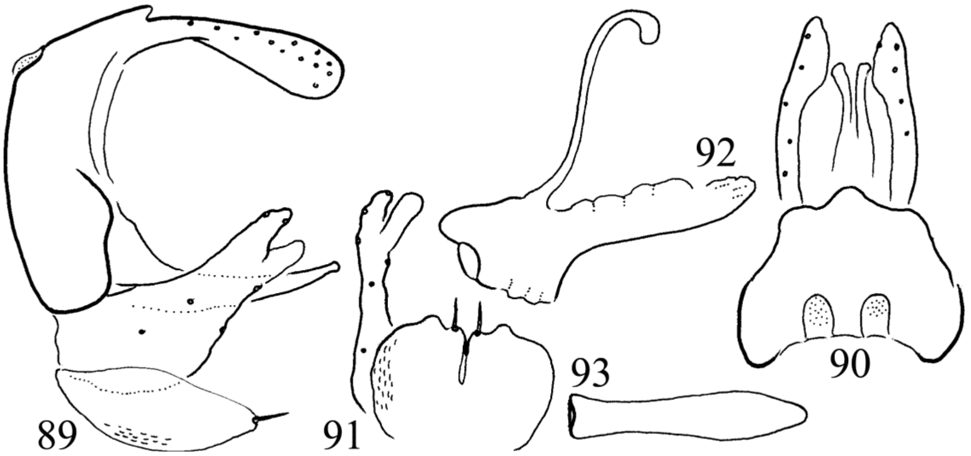
(Figures 89–93)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Maroni River, Damason campo, Village, 4°35.112′N, 54°24.799′W 38 m, 7.II. 2007, FRG 13, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes, Maripasoula, Lawa River, Gzaan Dayé, 4°01.130′N, 54°19.015′W, 74m, 8.ii.2007, FRG 14, leg. N. Jönsson (5 males, SMNH; 2 males, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. oliveri* sp. nov. but without any forewing pattern; also differs by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Segment IX short, not long; cerci with convex dorsum, not straight; cercal apex capitate, not straight dorsad; gonopod head bilobed due to the well visible apicomesal lobe, not simple lobed; head of the swan-necked phallothecal dorsal process downward produced, not horizontal. Sigmoid profile of the phallicata long, not abbreviated.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern, with pterostigmal enlargement on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (IV,II)-(I,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is subquadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with narrowing, slightly knobby apices visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork; long capitate, occupying



Figures 89–93. *Nectopsyche kifela* sp. nov. Holotype: 89 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 90 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 91 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 92 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 93 = phallicata in ventral view.

larger length of the cerci; ventral half of the long capitate head shining glabrous without any cuticular non-cellular outgrowths. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex bilobed; gonopod basoventrum broad ventrad; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft and with smaller mesad and larger submesad humps; smaller mesad humps with a single sensory seta; apicomesal lobe elongated in ventral view; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large downward turning apex, rounded triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with open basal curve, apical curve less produced, the entire profile is stretched, less sigmoid.

Etymology. kifela, from "kifelé" towards outside in Hungarian, refers to the basal curve of the sigmoid profile directed outside in the anterad direction , not inside into the posterior direction.

Nectopsyche kinilta **Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.**

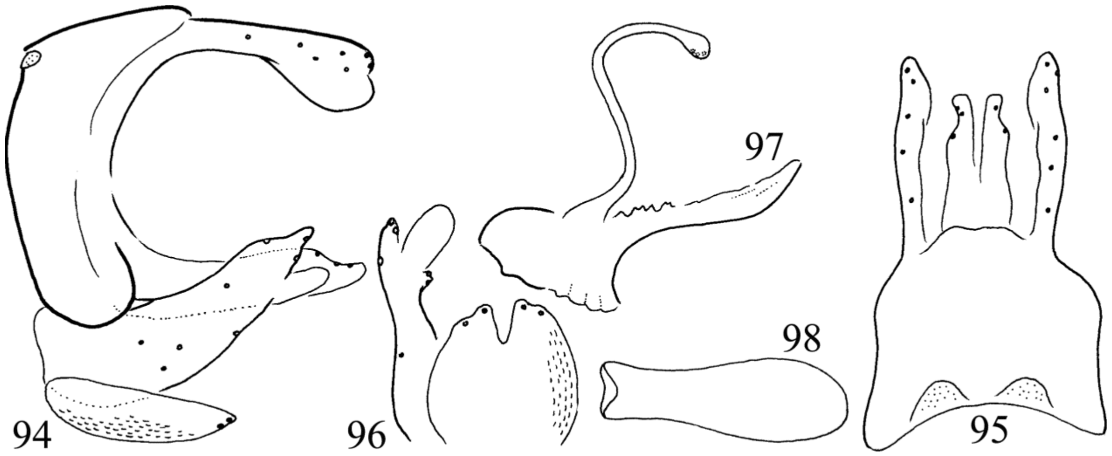
(Figures 94–98)

Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia*, El Beni Dept. Liberalta, Chiquitania, Esmeralda Hotel area by river, 10.98270°S, 65.92366°W, 132 mas, 4.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-07, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Having ventrad capitate medium-long cerci and elongated apicomesal lobes on gonopods most close to *N. hasonla* sp. nov., but differs by the differently shaped neutral traits of cerci, paraproct and the fused scoop-shaped basoventral process. There are subtle, but stable speciation trait divergences in the shape of swan-necked process, sigmoid profile, the ventral profile of the phallicata and of the apicomesal lobe of gonopod.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,IV)-II-III,V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad with short broad monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct abruptly narrowing api-



Figures 94–98. *Nectopsyche kinilta* sp. nov. Holotype: 94 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 95 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 96 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 97 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 98 = phallicata in ventral view.

cad with slightly laterad produced knobby apex in dorsal view. Cerci without fork, medium-long and ventrad capitate, dorsal half of apical margin less produced than the glabrous ventral half. Gonopods concave dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with wide apicomesal cleft with two subapical sensory seta on both lobes; apicomesal lobe elongated ovoid in ventral view; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender filiform with small fan-shaped apex; the endotheca without any setae; sigmoid profile of the phallicata with open basal curve, apical curve produced.

Etymology. *kinilta*, from "kinyílt" opened in Hungarian, refers to the less curving, more open basal curve of the phallicata.

Nectopsyche kurta Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

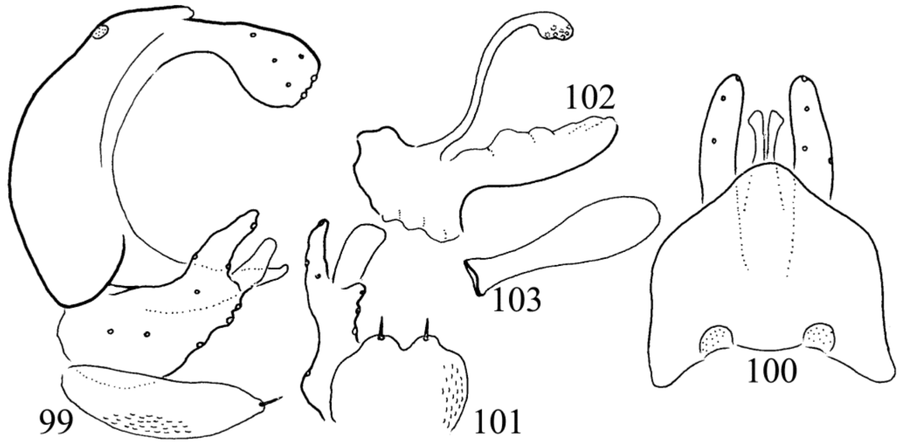
(Figures 99–103)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Lawa River: Maripasoula, 83 mao 3°37.959′N, 54°1.426′W, 9.II.2007, light trap, FRG 15, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. sima* sp. nov., but differs by much shorter cerci and by the more produced apex of the phallothecal dorsal process and the less curved sigmoid profile.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrowing apicad with laterad and upward produced knobby apex. Cerci without fork, very short and capitate. Gonopods concave dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with wide apicomesal cleft with a single subapical sensory seta on both lobes; apicomesal lobe elongated quadrangular; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of



Figures 99–103. *Nectopsyche kurta* sp. nov. Holotype: 99 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 100 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 101 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 102 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 103 = phallicata in ventral view.

swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large apex; the endotheca without any setae; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata with well-developed basal curve, apical curve less produced.

Etymology. kurta, from "kurta" short, abbreviated in Hungarian, refers to the unusually short cerci.

Nectopsyche laposka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

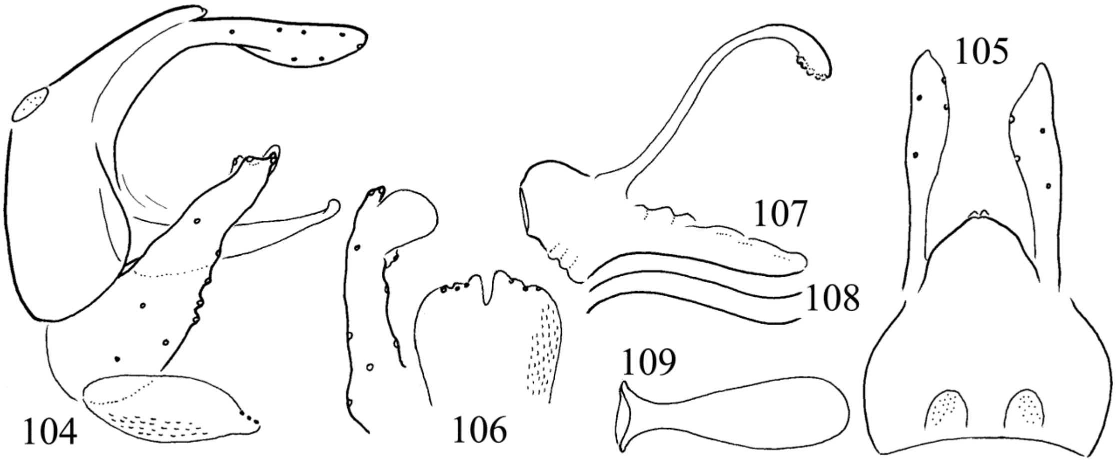
(Figures 104–109)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru*, San Martin Prov., Rio Negro, 37 km (rd.) W Moyobamba, near Olmos-Tarapoto rd., 6°00.278'S, 77° 15.437' W, light, loc. 05, 6.I.2009 T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH). Paratype: same as holotype (1 male, 10 associated females, SMNH; 1 male, 5 associated females, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. oliveri* sp. nov. but differs by having membrane pattern on forewing different. The speciation trait of sigmoid profile distinguishing *N. laposka* sp. nov. from *N. oliveri* sp. nov. is highly diverged; it is stretched, very low (shallow) almost flat, not deep and high like the sigmoid profile of *N. oliveri* sp. nov.

Description (in alcohol). This species has slightly enlarged eyes; interocular distance is twice of the eye. Body is dark brown. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane has darker background with four large and one small pale spots on the costal margin on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,II, IV)-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum broad rounded with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with broad, monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex with a pair of discernible small lobes of dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with narrowing, slightly upward and laterad knobby apices visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork, short, somehow clavate ventrad. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex slightly bilobed; gonopod basoventrum broad ventrad; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft and the lateral lobes with three sensory setae apicad on both sides; apicomesal lobes large, fan-shaped. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large downward turning apex, rounded triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; sigmoid profile of the phallicata stretched, almost flat.



Figures 104–109. *Nectopsyche laposka* sp. nov. Holotype: 104 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 105 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 106 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 107 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 108 = sigmoid profile of phallicata of two specimens from the same population; 109 = phallicata in ventral view.

Etymology. laposka, from "laposka", diminutive of flat in Hungarian, refers to stretched, almost flat sigmoid profile.

Nectopsyche muhni (Navas, 1916)

(Figures 110–116)

Material examined. Argentina, Entre Ríos Federación, camping Siriri, 38 m, 30°58.098'S, 57°56.633'W, 4.I.2008, leg. K. Hill, D. Marshall, M. Moulds (3 males, SMNH; 2 males, OPC).

Remarks. The five specimens collected in Argentina near the type locality at Santa Fe is similar to the drawings of the type specimen examined and prepared by Schmid (1949), but dissimilar to the drawings prepared by Flint (1974) from specimen collected in Suriname. Probably the specimens of Suriname represent an independent new species. The neutral trait of cerci is highly variable in the examined population, but the adaptive trait of sigmoid profile is very stable at the five examined specimens. The sampled population must be exposed to sever external or internal stochastic impact indicated by the unusually large variability of the cerci and even one specimen has apicomesal lobe of the gonopod somehow diverged from the others.

Nectopsyche nemritka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

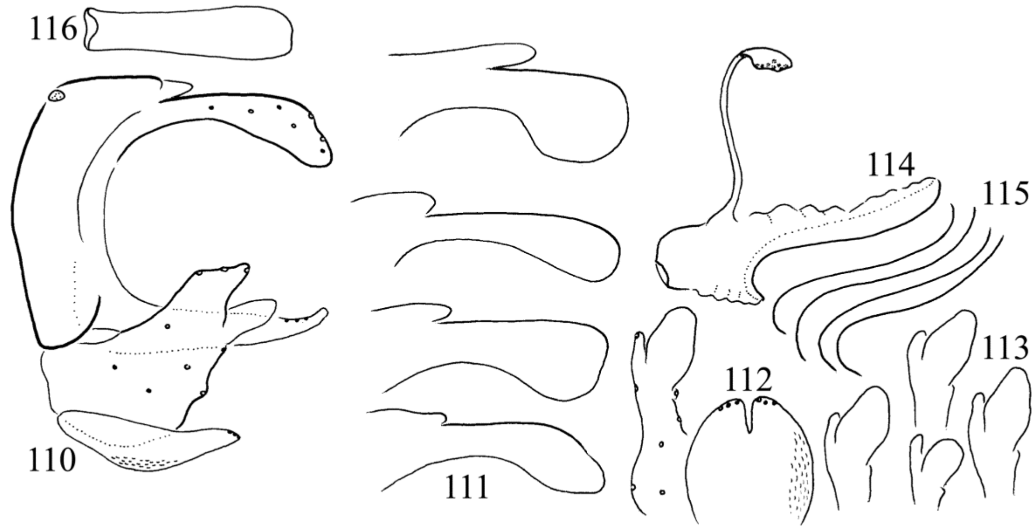
(Figures 117–121)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Lawa River, Gzaan Dayé, 4°01.130′ N, 54°19.015′W, 74 m, 8.II.2007, FRG 14, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH).

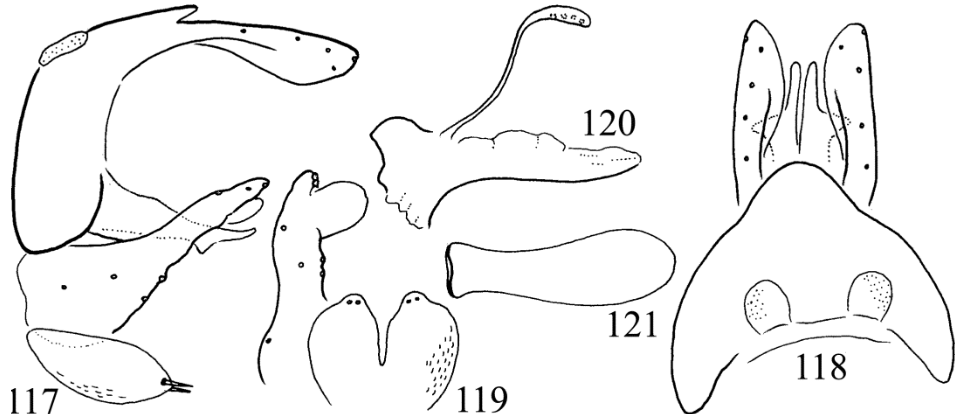
Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Bearing shoulder structure on the paraproct this unique species is most close to *N. ritka* sp. nov. but differs by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Cerci ventrally produced, not regular capitate; paraproct shoulder less pointed laterad; gonopod less robust; apicomesal lobe rounded, not quadrangular; head of the dorsal phallothecal process less patterned ventrad, elongated simple; sigmoid profile with less produced basal curve.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 6.5 mm, forewing membrane dark brown, but uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(II,III)-I-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting



Figures 110–116. *Nectopsyche muhni* (Navas, 1916). 110 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 111 = cerci of four specimens from the same population; 112 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 113 = apicomesal lobe on gonopod of four specimens from the same population; 114 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 115 = sigmoid profile of phallicata of four specimens from the same population; 116 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 117–121. *Nectopsyche nemritka* sp. nov. Holotype: 117 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 118 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 119 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 120 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 121 = phallicata in ventral view.

fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with broad monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with pronounced lateral pointed shoulder visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork, head produced ventrad. Gonopods concave dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with very deep apicomesal cleft and 2 subapical sensory setae; apicomesal lobe rounded; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with elongated apex; the endotheca without any setae; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata with less-developed basal curve, apical curve almost lacking.

Etymology. *nemritka*, from “nemritka” not unusual, not rare in Hungarian. However with this name we refer to that it is related, but not identical with *N. ritka* sp. n. There are integrated definite divergences between the two species.

Nectopsyche nyaka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 122–127)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru*, Moyobamba, Puerto Mirador, outside bungalow, 6° 01.965′S, 76°57.450′W, 4.I.2009, T. Malm & K. A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH). Paratype: same as holotype (1 male, OPC). San Martin Prov., Rio Huallaga tributary, small river passing Chazuta, 6°34.665’S, 76°08.209’W, light, loc. 11, 10.I. 2009 leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male SMNH). San Martin Prov., Rio Mayo, 11 km (rd.) E Mayobamba, 6°04.989’S, 76°53.065’W, light, loc. 06, 6.I.2009 leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (2 males, 25 associated females, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. alma* sp. nov. but differs by having cerci short and stout, not long and slender; the scoop-shaped fused basoventral processes of gonopods have apically truncate lateral lobes, not rounded. The speciation trait of sigmoid profile almost L-shaped, not sigmoid, basal curve right angled; apicomesal lobe of gonopods with basal neck, not without any basal constriction.

Description. (in alcohol). This species has small eyes, somewhat darker brown. Length of forewing 5.5 mm, forewing membrane has darker background with lighter subcostal and radial cells, elongated scales partially denuded on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II)-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is tapering with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with broad, monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with narrowing, slightly upward and laterad knobby apices visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork short, somehow clavate. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex monolobed; gonopod basoventrum broad ventrad; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft and truncate lateral lobes having few sensory setae apicad on both sides, two on left and four on right lobe on the holotype. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large downward turning apex, rounded triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with large right angled basal curve, apical curve less produced.

Etymology. *nyaka*, from “nyaka” neck of something in Hungarian, refers to the basal constriction of the circular apicomesal lobe of gonopod.

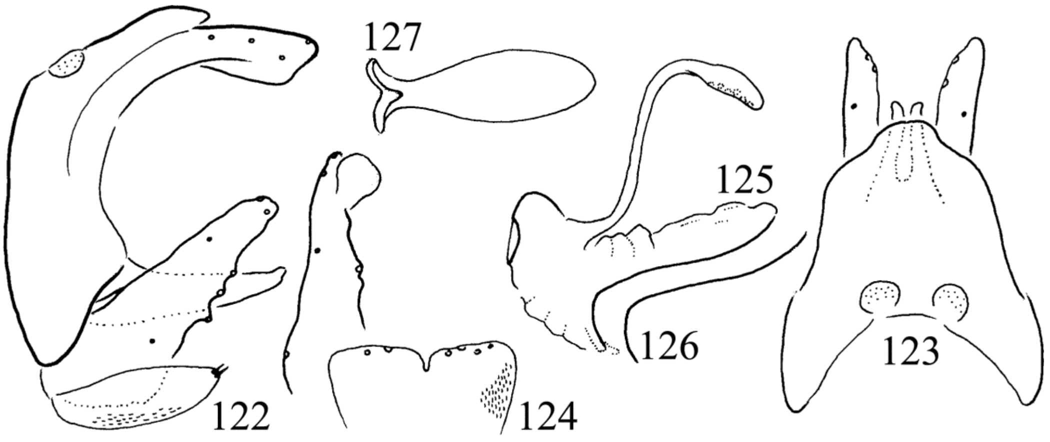
Nectopsyche oliveri Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

(Figures 128–129)

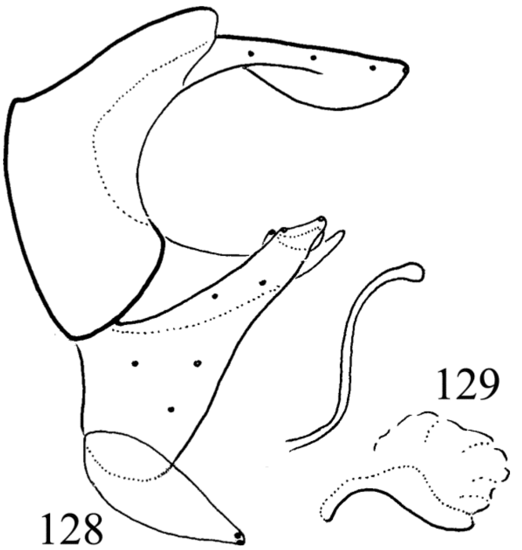
Nectopsyche quatuorguttata (Navas, 1922): 61, described from a female with four hyaline pale spots present on forewing costa; female type was collected in Bolivia; now it is lost.

Nectopsyche quatuorguttata (Navas, 1922): 61, Flint 1974: 127: “The male genitalia of a specimen from Guyana (Surinam=Dutch Guiana!) are illustrated here. The genitalia are very similar to those of *N. muhni* (Nav.), from which it is easily distinguished by the coloration.“ Holotype: Deposited in Rijksmuseum van Natuurlijke Historie in Leiden: Surinam, Tafelberg Expedition, Boven Saramacca, base camp near DeKockberg, 25 Mar. 1953, at light, leg. Dr. D. C. Geijskes, 1♂,” Misidentification!

Diagnosis and description. *N. quatuorguttata* (Navas) was described from Bolivia from a single female specimen with four hyaline pale spots present on forewing costa. The female type form Bolivia is lost. We have a female specimen from Bolivia, collected by the Hungarian Soil Zoological Expedition and determined by Flint as *N. quatuorguttata*. However, the specimen stored in alcohol has lost any membrane coloration and as



Figures 122–127. *Nectopsyche nyaka* sp. nov. Holotype: 122 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 123 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 124 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 125 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 126 = sigmoid profile of phallicata of one specimen from the same population; 127 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 128–129. *Nectopsyche oliveri* Oláh sp. nov. Holotype: 128 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 129 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view. Reproduced from the original drawing.

usual it remained without any forewing pattern. The delimitation of *N. laposka* sp. nov., as an independent species having the basic forewing membrane pattern similar to *N. quatuorguttata*, is based on the highly diverged sigmoid profile. Its sigmoid profile was compared to the properly drawn sigmoid profile of the only known male species with *quatourguttata* forewing pattern collected in Surinam. As a consequence the specimen from Surinam represents a new species and *N. quatuorguttata* is known only by the forewing pattern of the single female collected in Bolivia. Single male and six females collected in Suriname have slightly different forewing pattern of the costal pale spots compared to Navas forewing drawing of the genuine *N. quatourguttata* from Bolivia. Moreover *N. laposka* sp. nov. collected in Peru and described here exhibits also slightly different membrane pattern on the forewing. The specimen collected in Surinam was determined by the forewing pattern of the four large, pale spots on the costal margin of the primarily black forewing. Disregarding the alcohol sensitive, ephemeral forewing pattern and based on the potential of the speciation traits with high sensitivity to delineate species boundaries in closely related *Nectopsyche* species as well as the discovery of several sibling species with similar genital architecture recorded in limited geographical region here we describe this single male from Surinam as a new species most close to *N. laposka* sp. nov.

This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. *N. oliveri* sp. nov. has periphallic organs rather similar to *N. laposka* sp. nov., but the sigmoid profile of the phallicata is different, it is deep and not shallow flat, the basal curve is much more produced. Unfortunately the apicomesal lobe of gonopod was not drawn, not published, not available to compare to *N. laposka* sp. nov.

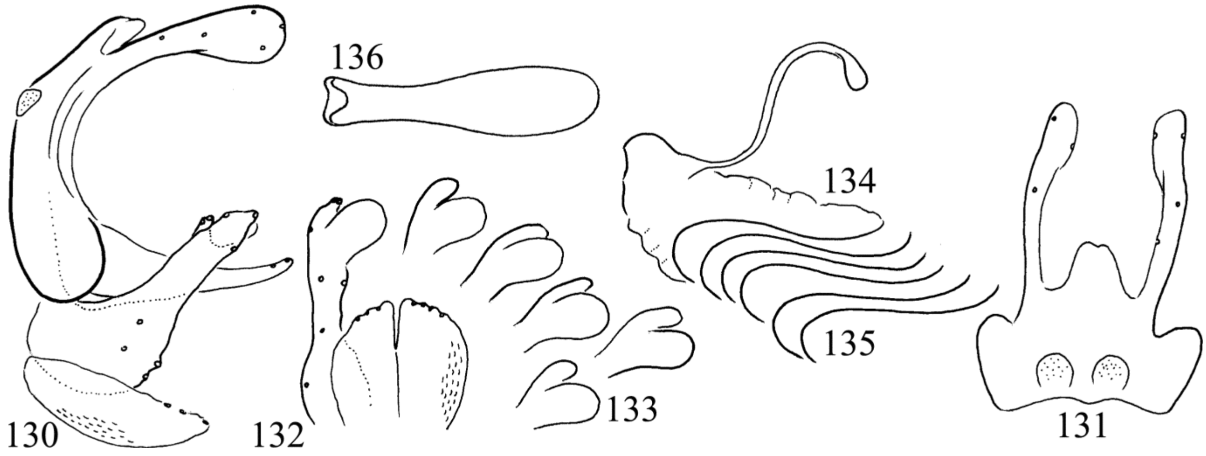
Etymology. We dedicate this new species to Oliver Flint who has drawn the single male specimen as *N. quatuorguttata* and deposited in the collection of the Smithsonian Institution.

Nectopsyche pavida (Hagen, 1861)

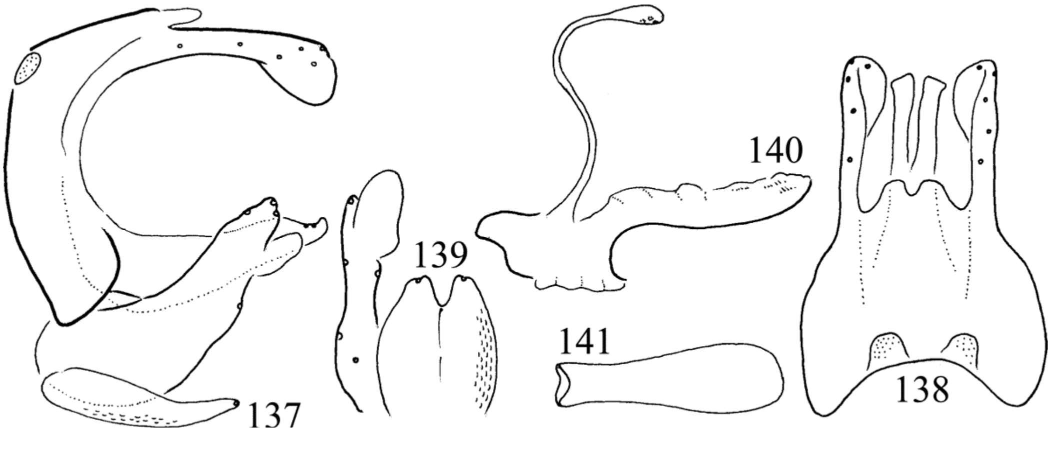
(Figures 130–136)

Material examined. *USA*, SC, Aiken Co. Savannah River Site, Tinker Cr., SRP SRP 8-I, 33.35515°N, 81.58370°W, 55.2 m elevation, 4–5.IX.2009, black light, leg. Z. Burington (6 males, OPC).

Remarks. In the examined population the nominate species of the *Nectopsyche pavida* species group exhibited high stabilities both in the neutral, non-adaptive traits of cerci and gonopods as well as in the adaptive speciation traits of the apicomesal lobe on the gonopods and the sigmoid profile of the phallicata.



Figures 130–136. *Nectopsyche pavida* (Hagen, 1861). 130 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 131 = genitalia in dorsal view; 132 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 133 = apicomesal lobe on gonopod of five specimens from the same population; 134 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 135 = sigmoid profile of phallicata of five specimens from the same population; 136 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 137–141. *Nectopsyche poca* sp. nov. Holotype: 137 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 138 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 139 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 140 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 141 = phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche poca Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 137–141)

Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia*, El Beni Dept. Liberalta, Chiquitania, Esmeralda Hotel area by river, 10.98270°S, 65.92366°W, 132 mas, 4.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-07, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. hasonla* sp. nov. but differs by having distinguishing alterations in the shape of the periphallic organ, cerci with small depression on the dorsoapical corner in lateral view; the shape of paraproct apex with much shorter subapical dorsal concavity; basoventral process of gonopod with tapering apices, not truncated. The speciation trait of sigmoid profile more curved apicad; apicomesal lobe of gonopods larger produced with small belly mesobasad, not ovoid.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern. Maxillary palp formula (I,IV)-(II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is tapering with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with bilobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct abruptly narrowing apicad and with upward turning dorsoapical angle, producing a short dorsoapical depression. Cerci without fork, ventral capitate, with small excision on dorsoapical corner. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex subtriangular; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, tapering with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft and with single sensory seta apicad on both sides; apicomesal lobes large with small mesobasal hump. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with elongated apex, rounded fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with large basal curve, apical curve is also produced.

Etymology. *poca*, from “pocak” a special form of belly in Hungarian, refers to the small hump on the mesobasal region of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopod.

Nectopsyche ritka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

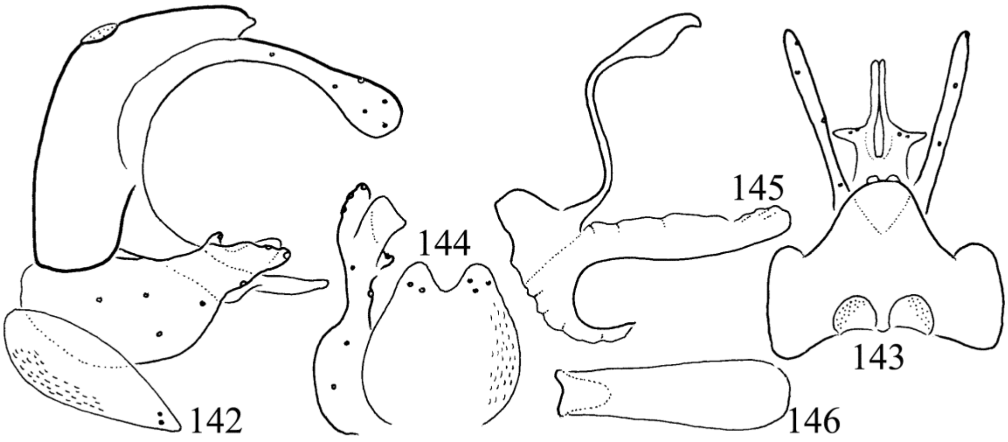
(Figures 142–146)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Lawa River: Maripasoula, 83 mao 3°37.959′N, 54°1.426′W, 9.II.2007, light trap, FRG 15, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH). Paratype, Maripasoula, Lawa River, Gzaan Dayé, 4°01.130′N, 54°19.015′W, 74 m, 8.II.2007, FRG 14, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Bearing shoulder structure on the paraproct this unique species is most close to *N. valla* sp. nov. but differs by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Tergite IX less produced posterad; cerci rounded capitate, not pointed capitate; paraproct shoulder pointed laterad; gonopod more robust; apicomesal lobe quadrangular, not rounded; head of the dorsal phallothecal process patterned ventrad, not simple; sigmoid profile with more produced basal curve.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7.5 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is subquadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with pronounced lateral pointed shoulder visible both from lateral and



Figures 142–146. *Nectopsyche ritka* sp. nov. Holotype: 142 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 143 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 144 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 145 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 146 = phallicata in ventral view.

dorsal view. Cerci without fork, capitate. Gonopods almost straight dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with wide and deep apicomesal cleft and 2–3 subapical sensory setae; apicomesal lobe quadrangular; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large apex of patterned ventrum; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with well-developed basal curve, apical curve less produced.

Etymology. *ritka*, from "ritka" unusual, rare in Hungarian, refers to the unique structure on the lateral shoulder on the paraproct and on the head of the swan-necked dorsal phallothecal process.

Nectopsyche salka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

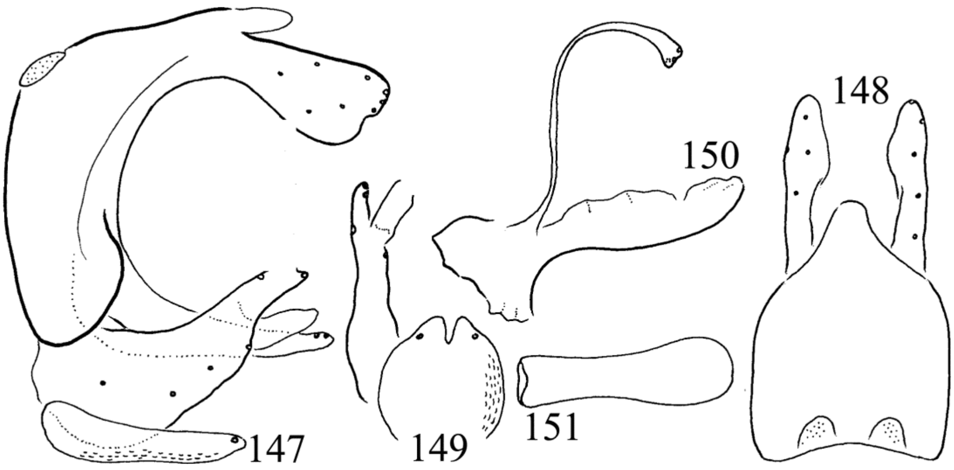
(Figures 147–151)

Material examined. Holotype, *Bolivia*, El Beni Dept. Liberalta, Chiquitania, Esmeralda Hotel area by river, 10.98270°S, 65.92366°W, 132 mas, 4.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-07, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (1 male, SMNH; 1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Having short cerci and elongated apicomesal lobes on gonopods most close to *N. kurta* sp. nov., but differs by the differently shaped neutral traits of cerci and the fused scoop-shaped basoventral process. There are subtle, but stable speciation trait divergences in the shape of swan-necked process, sigmoid profile, the ventral profile of the phallicata and of the apicomesal lobe of gonopod.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 6 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II)-(III,V). Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum rounded with braced margin; tergum IX well-produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrowing apicad with slightly laterad produced knobby apex. Cerci without fork, very short and capitate, dorsal half of apical margin more produced than the glabrous ventral half. Gonopods concave dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with wide apicomesal cleft with a single subapical sensory seta on



Figures 147–151. *Nectopsyche salka* sp. nov. Holotype: 147 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 148 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 149 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 150 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 151 = phallicata in ventral view.

both lobes located laterad; apicomesal lobe elongated quadrangular with straight lateral margin and with two slight mesal humps in ventral view; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes very slender filiform with small fan-shaped apex; the endotheca without any setae; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata with well-developed basal curve, apical curve less produced.

Etymology. salka, from "szálka" diminutive form of thread, filament in Hungarian, refers to the very thin filiform swan-necked process on the dorsum of the phallotheca

Nectopsyche silva Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

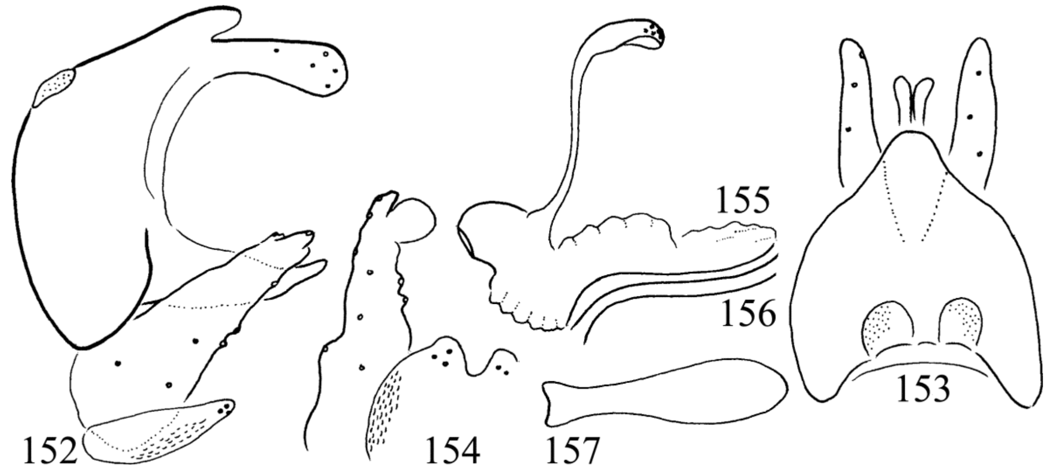
(Figures 152–157)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Lawa River: Maripasoula, 83 mao 3°37.959′N, 54°1.426′W, 9.II.2007, light trap, FRG 15, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (1 male, SMNH; 1 male, OPC).

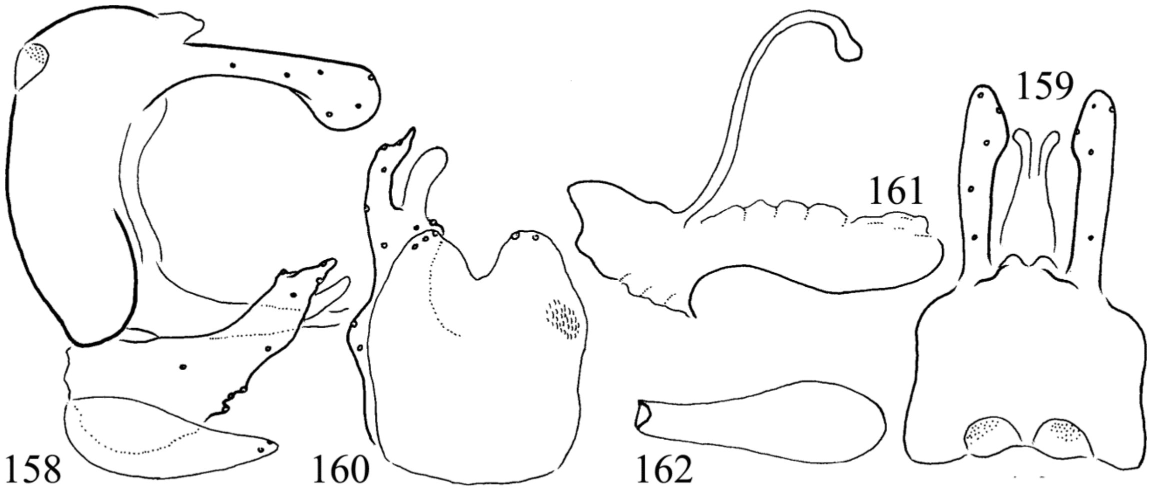
Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. alma* sp. nov. but differs by having cerci shorter and capitate ventrad, not parallel-sided; gonopods more robust; apicomesal lobe on the gonopods smaller. The speciation trait of sigmoid profile more stretched basad.

Description. (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 5 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX short, without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum rounded with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with broad, monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with narrowing, slightly knobby apices visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork, very short, shorter than tergite IX; ventrad capitate. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex monolobed, tapering; gonopod basoventrum broad ventrad; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with wide and deep apicomesal cleft and with three sensory setae subapicad on both sides. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large apex, rounded triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular



Figures 152–157. *Nectopsyche silva* sp. nov. Holotype: 152 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 153 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 154 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 155 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 156 = sigmoid profile in two specimens from the same population; 157 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 158–162. *Nectopsyche sima* sp. nov. Holotype: 158 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 159 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 160 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 161 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 162 = phallicata in ventral view.

dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata with small basal curve, apical curve present and less produced, the entire profile is stretched, less sigmoid.

Etymology. silva, from “szilva” plumb in Hungarian, refers to the circular, but smaller apicomesal lobe on the gonopods.

Nectopsyche sima Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

(Figures 158–162)

Material examined. Holotype, *Ecuador*, Amazonian Lowland, Terra Firme, Gareno Lodge, near Puerto Napo, 400 m, 13.VIII.2011, light trap, leg. J. Oláh jr. (1male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. maculipennis*, but differs by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Tergite IX less produced posterad; cerci with long and slender shaft, shaft dorsum straight, head semicircular; gonopod head differently lobed, basoventral lobes fused, not free. Sigmoid profile diverged, although not exactly drawn on the holotype of *N. maculipennis*.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing uniform and unicolor without any pattern and any scales as visible on specimens stored in alcohol, sparsely covered with light and short hairs; the pterostigmal area enlarged and swollen. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum rounded with braced margin; tergum IX slightly produced posterad fused to remnant of segment X. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized horizontal very short pair of dorsomesal process, remnant of segment X visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrow with dorsad pointing apices in lateral view and slightly dilated and laterad directed in dorsal view. Cerci without fork, slender straight shaft and ventrad produced semicircular head. Gonopods slightly arching upward, broader basad in lateral view; its basoventrum less pigmented and discernible as fused to the basoventrum of the other gonopod; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes also fused; apicomesal lobe elongated, mesad curving; part of apical surface rugose by semicircular lines. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes very slender with downward directed short spatulate apex; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata distinct sigmoid with spacious basal curve.

Etymology. sima, from “sima” smooth in Hungarian, refers to the uniform and unicolour forewing membrane without any pattern, as visible on the single male in alcohol.

***Nectopsyche terda* sp. nov.**

(Figures 163–167)

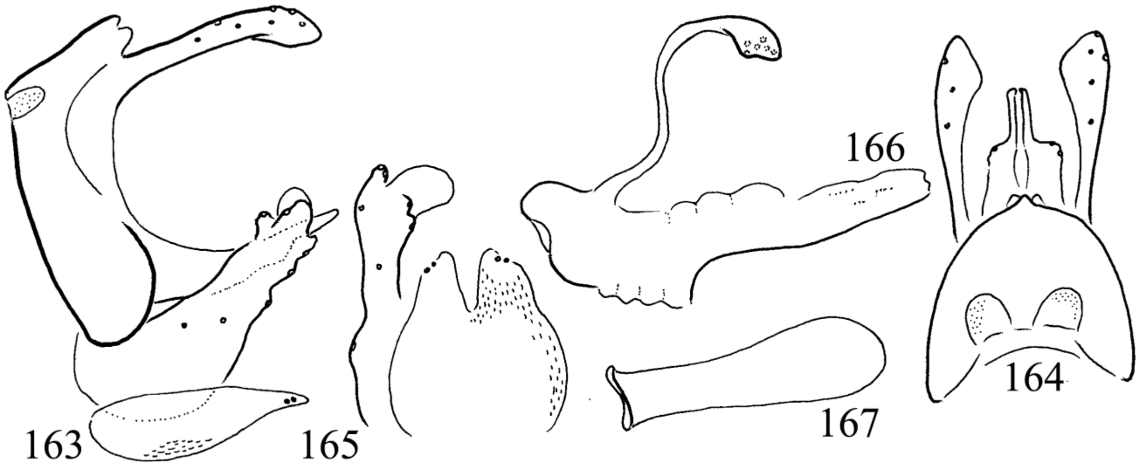
Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Lawa River, Gzaan Dayé, 4° 01.130′ N, 54°19.015′W, 74 m, 8.II.2007, FRG 14, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. valla* sp. n., but differs by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Tergite IX less produced posterad; cerci with downward produced head; gonopod head multi-lobed, paraproct shouldered right-angled; apicomesal lobe of gonopods elongated rounded, sigmoid profile more stretched.

Description. (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane dark brown, uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with pronounced lateral shoulder almost right angular, visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork, head ventrad turning. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; apex multi-lobed; its basoventrum less pigmented; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft, lobes with two setae laterad; apicomesal lobe elongated rounded; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large fan-shaped apex in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata stretched.

Etymology. terda, from “térd” knee in Hungarian, refers to the more right angled shoulder on the paraproct.



Figures 163–167. *Nectopsyche terda* sp. nov. Holotype: 163 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 164 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 165 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 166 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 167 = phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche vagota Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 168–173)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Maripasoula, Lawa River, Gzaan Dayé, 4°01.130′ N, 54°19.015′W, 74 m, 8.II.2007, FRG 14, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH). Paratype, Approuague, Kaw Mtn., 4°32.833′N, 52°11.452′W, 77 mao, 24.I.2007, FRG5, light trap, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop-shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. kurta* sp. nov., but differs by the longer sternite IX; by cerci regularly truncated apicad, not capitate; by more produced and laterad turning apex of the phallothecal dorsal process; sigmoid profile diverged, straight middle.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,IV)-(II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

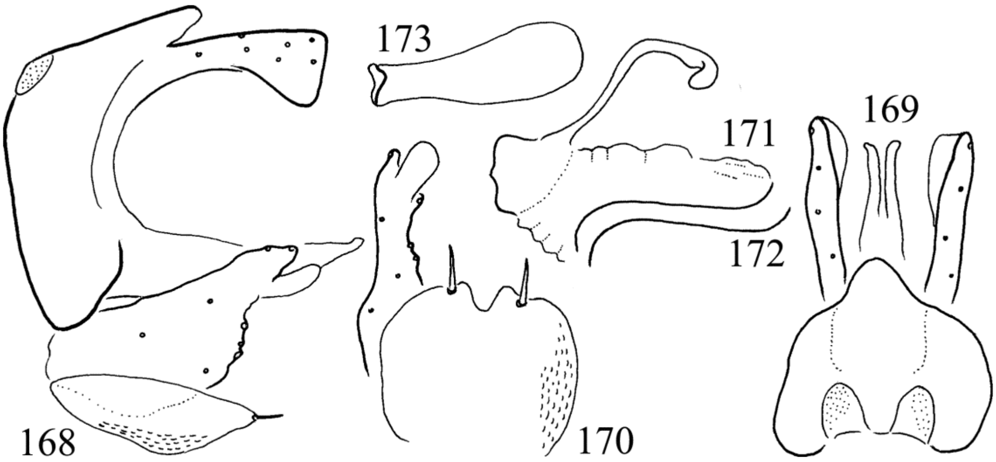
Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum rounded with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrowing apicad with laterad and upward produced knobby apex. Cerci without fork, very short and straight vertical truncated. Gonopods straight dorsad in lateral view; its basoventrum more developed; scoop-shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with wide apicomesal cleft with a single subapical sensory seta on both lobes; apicomesal lobe broad elongated quadrangular; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large laterad turning apex; the endotheca without any setae; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata with well-developed basal curve, apical curve less developed.

Etymology. vagota, from “vágott” truncated in Hungarian, refers to the straight-cut, truncated apical margin of the short cerci.

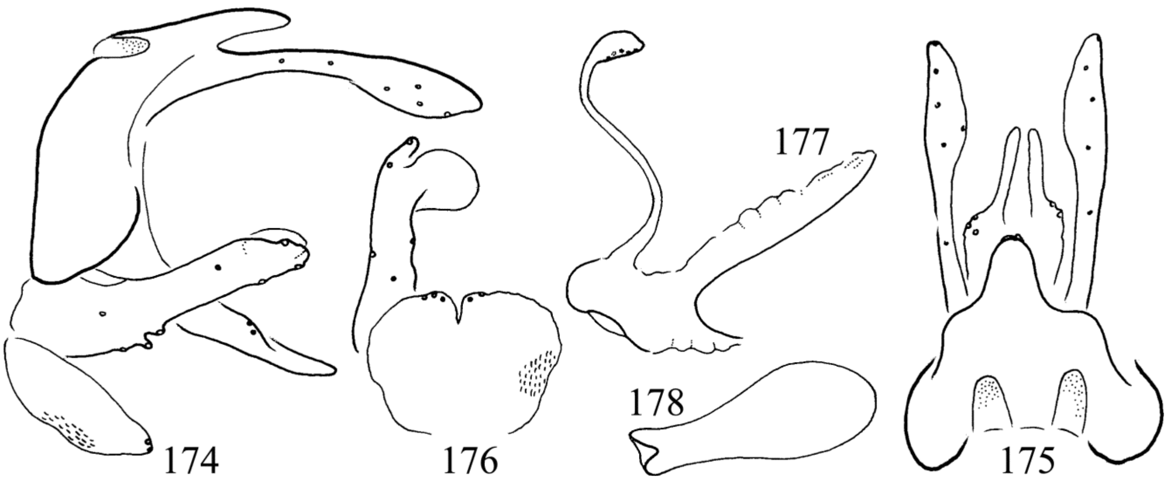
Nectopsyche valla Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 174–178)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*, Roura, Cacao, 4°33.639′N, 52°24.629′W 66 m, 28.i.2007, FRG 8, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (2 males, SMNH; 1 male, OPC).



Figures 168–173. *Nectopsyche vagota* sp. nov. Holotype: 168 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 169 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 170 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 171 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 172 = sigmoid profile in one specimen from the same population; 173 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 174–178. *Nectopsyche valla* sp. nov. Holotype: 174 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 175 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 176 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe and ventral plate in ventral perpendicular view; 177 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 178 = phallicata in ventral view.

Diagnosis. This new species has the scoop shaped basoventral processes of gonopods fused. Most close to *N. multilineata*, but differs by having no any pattern on forewing at least in alcohol; by the particular combination of both the adaptive and neutral traits. Tergite IX more produced posterad; cerci with ventrally produced head; gonopod head simple lobed, paraproct strongly shouldered. Sigmoid profile diverged.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 6 mm, forewing membrane uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is subquadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX strongly produced posterad with monolobed apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex has deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with pronounced lateral shoulder visible both from lateral and dorsal view. Cerci without fork, convex shaft, and head ventrad produced. Gonopods almost straight in lateral view; its basoventrum less pigmented; scoop shaped pair of basoventral processes fused, with narrow and deep apicomesal cleft; apicomesal lobe rounded; part of apical surface rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes slender with large apex, triangular fan-shaped in perpendicular dorsal view; the endotheca without any setae; lateral profile of the phallicata with well-developed basal curve, apical curve less produced.

Etymology. valla, from "váll, válla" shoulder, shoulder of something in Hungarian, refers to the well-developed lateral shoulder on the paraproct.

Nectopsyche albida species group

Species in this group are characterised with enlarged gonopod basement. They are distributed mostly in the Nearctic faunal region. A single Neotropical species, *N. muelleri* has some resemblance to the group, but there was no specimens available for study. Its real relation needs further study to confirm.

Nectopsyche dorsalis (Banks, 1901)

Material examined. Mexico, State of Veracruz, Los Tuxtlas area, Rio la Palma, near to the Estacion the Biologia Los Tuxtlas, 18º33.680'N, 95º02.943'W, 30 mao, 26.VI.2006, light Trap, leg. M. Espeland & T. Malm (1 male, SMNH)

Nectopsyche gracilis (Banks, 1901)

Material examined. Mexico, State of Veracruz, Los Tuxtlas area, Rio Maquinas, near to the Estacion the Biologia Los Tuxtlas, 18º37.392'N, 95º05.418'W, 9 mao, 27.VI.2006, light trap, leg. M. Espeland & T. Malm (2 males SMNH; 1 male OPC)

Nectopsyche acutiloba species group

A species group with highly modified gonopod, and the harpago especially elongated. This is synapomorphic character of the group. Cerci and parameres are simple plesiomorphic. Two known species belong to this species group: *N. acutiloba* Flint, *N. taleola* Flint.

Nectopsyche acutiloba Flint, 1974

Material examined. French Guiana, Iracouba, Iracoubo: Circue Morpio 5°29.266′N, 53° 17.910′ W 24 mao 01.II.2007 FRG 11 leg. N. Jönsson (2 males, SMNH; 1 male, OPC).

Nectopsyche punctata species group

A species group of the genus having step-like pattern on the ventrum of the cercal shaft, this means that in lateral view the basoventrum of cerci widens abruptly basad with a step, not gradually as it does at every other species in the entire genus. According to the principles of diversity, generality, locality and parsimony this cercal shape divergence delimiting this species group is a result of ancestral integration, not a species level product of the contemporary, recent past divergence.

Besides the five new species described here two known species belong to this group: *N. punctata* (Ulmer, 1905) and *N. jenseni* (Ulmer, 1905) with five uncertain synonymies and obscured species status (see below!). Synonymies were established only by forewing pattern, frequently incomplete, or by gross genital morphology. Applying the speciation trait procedures of fine phenomics and examining the available samples we have found two speciation traits, the apicomesal lobe of the gonopods and the sigmoid profile of the phallicata highly diverged and rather stable to delineate incipient species of recent divergences. We have examined specimens stored in alcohol and found all the species without any wing pattern. Divergences are abundant and patterns are somewhat variable also in the details of the forewing marking (Flint 1991) as well as both in colour and in gross genital structure species differences are often subtle, but stable even in sympatry (Holzethal 1995). These empirical experiences explain why we have found so many new incipient species by speciation traits with fine structure analysis in such a small material. Considering our very limited sampling effort we believe that many new siblings are still waiting to be collected and described also in the *N. punctata* species group. *Nectopsyche punctata sensu lato* have been recorded from Argentina to Panama (Flint 1981), or even to Mexico, but we believe that these records from different regions may represent independent incipient sibling species. A comprehensive revision of the available type materials is required by fine phenomics of speciation traits in order to re-establish synonymies and species status as well as to study further the speciation trait divergences on larger population samples. Here we describe five new species, survey unjustified synonymies without type materials and present their uncertain specific status.

Nectopsyche eka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 179–185)

Material examined. Holotype: *Peru*, Dept Lima, Pacaran, Prov Canete, River Chillon Obrajillo, 12°52'05"'S, 76°02′60"W, 877 m, 16–17.III. 2006, light trap, leg. J.C. Lopez & F.M. Carlos (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (1 male, SMNH; 1 male, OPC). San Martin Prov., Rio Negro, 37 km (rd.) W Moyobamba, near Olmos-Tarapoto rd., 6°00.278'S, 77°15.437'W, light, loc. 05, 6.I.2009, leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species differs from all the other species in the group in the details of all the gross genital structures, although their range of variation is not known. There are well defined stable divergences in the shape of the speciation traits. The sigmoid profile characterized by acute angled basal curve and the ventral form of phallicata is wedge shaped. The apicomesal lobe of the gonopods broad, rounded fan-shaped.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing is 11 mm; forewing uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. The pterostigmal area enlarged and swollen. Maxillary palp formula (I,II,III,IV)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX very short, without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, rounded quadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX much produced posterad, elongated narrowing in lateral view; with shallow cleft in dorsal view; pair of punctate acrotergite well separated. The superanal complex has no discernible dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted pair of sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with blunt apex in dorsal view and rounded obliquely truncate in lateral view. Cerci un-forked, parallel-sided with a ventral step or berm on middle position, that results in a broader basal half. Gonopods slightly arching; basoventral process short, triangular in ventral view; apicomesal lobe broad, rounded fan-shaped mesad turning in ventral view, partially pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ is indistinct it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with enlarged and elongated downward directed head with a ventral concavity partially rugose; endothecal setal spines lacking; sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata with acute angled basal curve; in ventral view the phallicata wedge-shaped anterad.

Etymology. eka, from „ék” wedge in Hungarian, refers to the phallicata tapering to a thin edge, anterad in ventral view.

Nectopsyche jenseni (Ulmer, 1905)

(Figures 186–188)

Leptocella jenseni Ulmer, 1905: 75.“16 Exemplare (♂, ♀) von Jensen-Haarup im December 1904 gesammelt: Santa Rosa, Provinz Mendoza, Argentinien; in meiner Sammlung.”

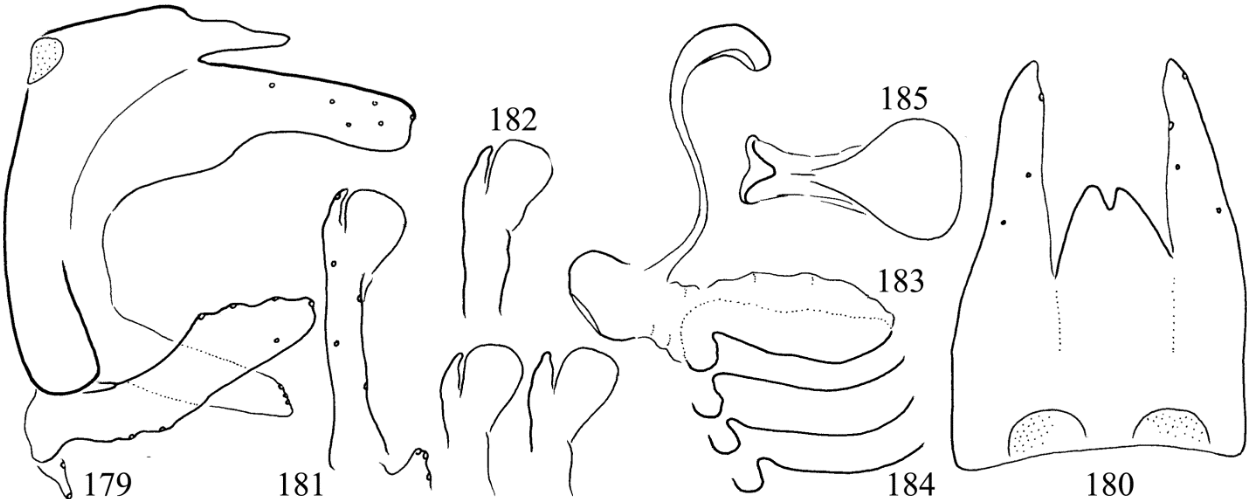
Leptocella mixta Navas, 1920: 67. „Patria. República Argentina: Alta Gracia, provincia de Córdoba, 1-8 abril de 1920, Carlos Bruch (Col. Bruch)." Schmid 1949: 386, male redescribed and redrawn, based on two males from the Navas collection; collected later in 1922 and 1927, not included in the type series, this is not the holotype. Flint 1966b: 9, to synonymy with *N. punctata*. Flint *et al.* 1999: 77, to synonymy with *N. jenseni*.

Leptocella lucipeta Navas, 1923: 200–201. „Patria. República Argentina: Alta Gracia, 24 de desembre de 1921. Atreta per la Ilum. (Col. Bruch i meva)." In the species description mistakenly female genital drawing was presented as male genitalia. Schmid 1949: 386, no male in Navas collection. Flint *et al.* 1999: 77, to synonymy.

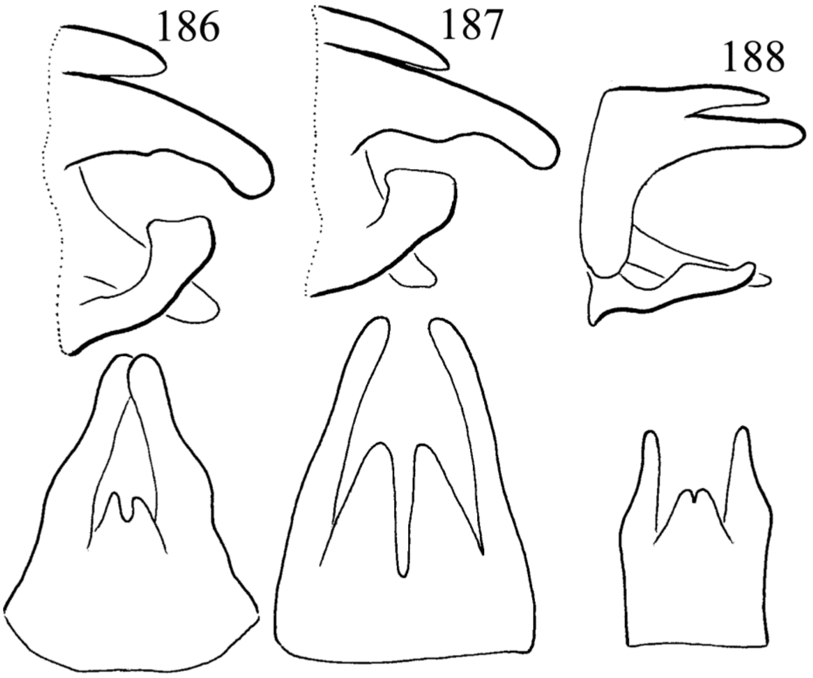
Leptocella Banks, 1899: 214: Flint 1974: 127, to synonymy with *Nectopsyche*.

Remarks. Comparing the published original drawings of *N. jenseni* Ulmer (1905), and *N. mixta* Navas (1920) with the redrawn drawings of *N. mixta* by Schmid (1949) we feel uncomfortable. In these drawings we have presented only the periphallic structures of gross morphology: cerci, paraprocts and gonopods. Speciation traits of the apicomesal lobe on gonopod and of the sigmoid profile on the phallicata were drawn only by Schmid. Most probably Ulmer and Navas have prepared their drawings from intact and not from cleared and cleaned genitalia.

Based on the neutral, non-adaptive traits of gross morphology it is probable that the three drawings have been drawn from different animals or species. Ulmer has drawn his drawing from the type series of 16 specimens (Santa Rosa, Mendoza Province, Argentina) Navas from his male type (Alta Gracia, Córdoba Province, Argentina) and Schmid not from Navas'type, but from two males collected later (4.I.1922, 3.II. 1927; "provenant de Alta Gracia, Chili"). Re-examination of the gross structures and the examination of the speciation traits of the original type specimens on cleared genitalia are required to evaluate reliably the synonymies and the species status of *N. jenseni*. However, either this careful revision of type materials or the collection and description of unknown representatives of this species group are unlikely in the present devastated state of the western taxonomy.



Figures 179–185. *Nectopsyche eka* sp. nov. 179 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 180 = genitalia in dorsal view; 181 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 182 = apicomesal lobe on gonopod of three specimens from the same population; 183 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 184 = sigmoid profile of phallicata of three specimens from the same population; 185=phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 186–188. *Nectopsyche jenseni* (Ulmer, 1905). Reconstruction of original drawings in lateral and dorsal view: 186 = *N. jenseni* (Ulmer, 1905); 187 = *N. mixta* (Navas, 1920); 188 = *N. mixta* (Navas, 1920), drawn by Schmid (1949).

Nectopsyche kurtula Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 189–193)

Material examined. Holotype, *Argentina*: Chaco, PN Chaco, campground, 77 m, 26°48.608'S, 59°36.893'W, 12.I.2008, leg. K. Hill, D. Marshall & M. Moulds (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species is most close to *N. padka* sp. nov. but differs by having tergite IX less produced posterad; gonopod fan-shaped. The speciation traits are distinctly diverged; apicomesal lobe of gonopods broader with short neck basad; sigmoid profile irregular and more stretched; phallicata broad fan-shaped in ventral view, not simply circular.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing is 10 mm; forewing uniform and unicolor without any pattern and any scales as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Forewing pterostigmal area enlarged and swollen. Maxillary palp formula (I, II, IV)-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, rounded with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad; slight mesal excision present posterad, pair of punctate circular acrotergite well separated. The superanal complex has no discernible dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted pair of sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with blunt apex in dorsal view and truncate in lateral view. Cerci unforked, slightly falcate with a ventral step or berm on middle position, that results in a broader basal half. Gonopods slightly arching and fan-shaped upward while almost equal broad in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe broad circular with short neck in ventral view, partially pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with enlarged and elongated downward directed head with a ventral concavity partially rugose, packed with short pegs; endothecal setal spines lacking; sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata irregular, stretched in lateral view; in ventral view the phallicata broad fan-shaped posteriorly.

Etymology. kurtula, from „kurtul" shortens in Hungarian, refers to the presence of an abbreviated neck on the basis of the apicomesal lobe of gonopods.

Nectopsyche letra Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 194–198)

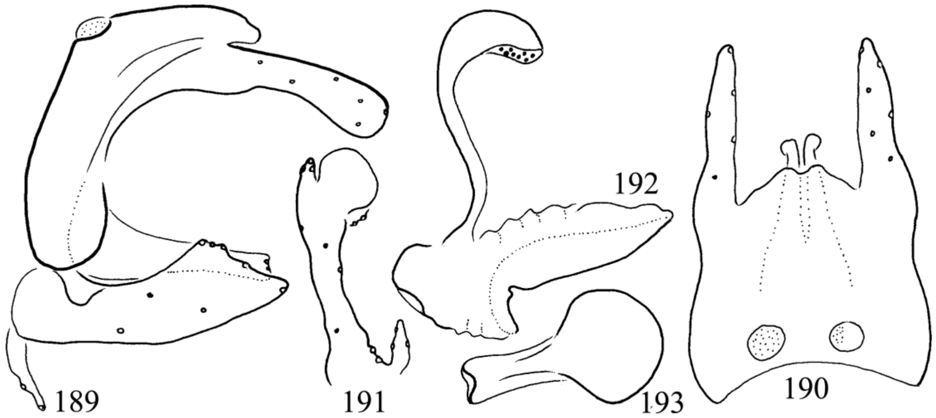
Material examined. Holotype: *French Guiana*, Roura, Cacao, 4°33.639′N, 52°24.629′W 66 m, 28.i.2007, FRG 8, leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species has relations to the *N. padka* sp. nov. by having a step or berm on the lateral profile of the cercal ventrum, unique in the genus, but differs by having posterad produced tergite IX bifid, not quadrifid; cerci capitate, not parallel-sided; gonopods angled ventrad, not simple; apicomesal lobe on gonopods fan-shaped, not circular; sigmoid profile of the phallicata with less produced basal curve.

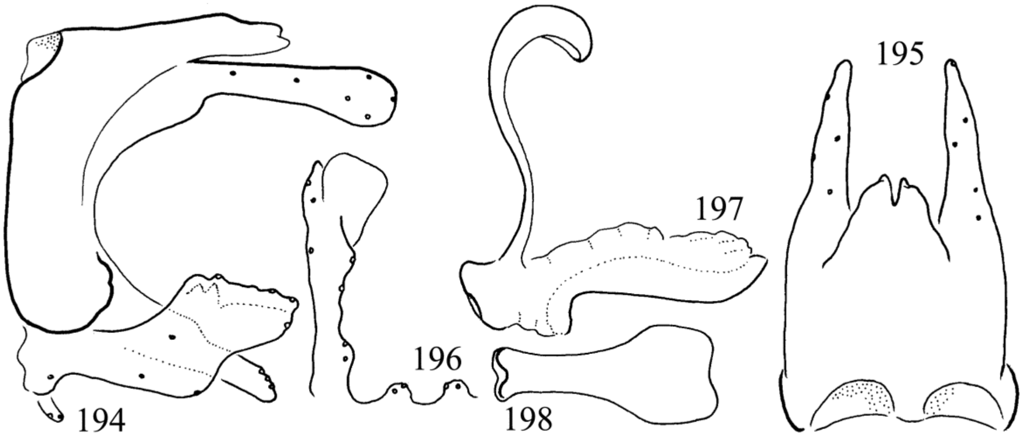
Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing is 11 mm; forewing uniform and unicolor without any pattern some black scales visible on specimen stored in alcohol. The pterostigmal area enlarged and swollen. This single holotype could be a teneral male specimen. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, rounded with braced margin; tergum IX much produced posterad, elongated narrowing in lateral view; deeply cleft in dorsal view; pair of punctate acrotergite well separated. The superanal complex has no discernible dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted pair of sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with blunt apex in dorsal view and rounded obliquely truncate in lateral view. Cerci un-forked, capitate with a ventral step or berm on middle position, that results in a broader basal half. Gonopods with a horizontal basal and a nearly vertical apical region; basoventral process short; apicomesal lobe fan-shaped mesad turning in ventral view, partially pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ is indistinct it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible is the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with enlarged and elongated downward directed head with a ventral concavity partially rugose; endothecal setal spines lacking; sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata with less developed; in ventral view the phallicata with broad quadrangular apical half.

Etymology. letra, from „létra" ladder or stair in Hungarian, refers to the step or berm like ventral pattern on middle of the cerci.



Figures 189–193. *Nectopsyche kurtula* sp. nov. Holotype: 189=male genitalia in left lateral view, 190=male genitalia in dorsal view, 191=left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 192=phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 193=phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 194–198. *Nectopsyche letra* sp. nov. Holotype: 194 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 195 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 196 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 197 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 198 = phallicata in ventral view.

Nectopsyche padka Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

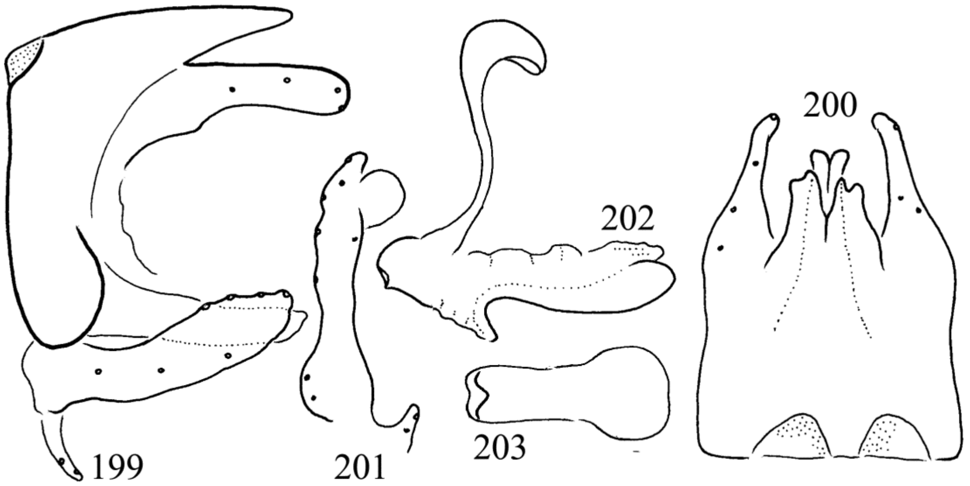
(Figures 199–203)

Material examined. Holotype, *Ecuador***,** West Andean foothills, Tinalandia Nature Reserve, Rio Toachi, 85 km from Quito, 600 m, 19.III.2011, light trap, leg J. Oláh jr. (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species has relations to the *N. jenseni* and *N. punctata* species by having a step or berm on the lateral profile of cercal ventrum, unique in the genus. Unfortunately the specific status of both *N. jenseni* and *N. punctata* is rather confused. The lectotype drawings of the single male *N. punctata* (Flint 1966) has no similarity to the original, detailed drawings (Ulmer 1905) both drawn from the same single male deposited in the Vienna Museum. The cercal berm is lacking, paraproct tip pointed and the posterad produced tergite IX is monolobed at the lectotype drawings; the cercal berm is highly produced, the paraproct tip is rounded bulky and the posterad produced tergite IX is with clearly deep bilobed apical apices. Moreover the other published drawings prepared from a specimen collected in Venezuela and identified as *N. punctata* differ from both the original and from the lectotype drawings. The three drawings may represent three distinct species. Similar ambiguous drawings are published and synonymies established for *N. jenseni*. *Nectopsyche padka* sp. nov. differs from all the published drawings mixed and synonymised under *N. punctata* and *N. jenseni* by having quadrilobed apex of the posterad produced tergite IX, not bilobed or monolobed; circular apicomesal lobe on the gonopods, not truncate or rounded truncate; paraproct tip obliquely truncate ventrad; sigmoid profile of the phallicata is different. Moreover, the holotype of *N. padka* sp. nov. has forewing without any pattern and any scales.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing is 10 mm; forewing uniform and unicolor without any pattern and any scales as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. The forewings are sparsely covered with light and short hairs; the pterostigmal area enlarged and swollen. This single holotype could be a teneral male specimen. Maxillary palp formula (I,IV)-(II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, rounded with braced margin; tergum IX much produced posterad, elongated narrowing in lateral view, almost reaching the head of the cerci; deeply cleft in dorsal view and the lateral lobes are bifid, pair of punctate acrotergite well separated. The superanal complex has no discernible dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted pair of sclerotized horizontal lateral pro



Figures 199–203. *Nectopsyche padka* sp. nov. Holotype: 199 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 200 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 201 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 202 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 203 = phallicata in ventral view.

cesses, the paraproct with blunt apex in dorsal view and rounded truncate in lateral view. Cerci un-forked, nearly parallel-sided with a ventral step or berm on middle position, that results in a broader basal half. Gonopods slightly arching upward while almost equal broad in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe produced circular and mesad turning in ventral view, partially pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with enlarged and elongated downward directed head with a ventral concavity partially rugose; endothecal setal spines lacking; sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata with short and low basal curve and gradually upward turning apical curve in lateral view; in ventral view the phallicata capitate posteriorly.

Etymology. *padka*, from „padka" berm in Hungarian, refers to the step or berm like ventral pattern on middle of the cerci.

Nectopsyche punctata (Ulmer, 1905)

(Figures 204–206)

Leptocella punctata Ulmer, 1905: 75. "3 Exemplare (2♀, 1♂) im Wiener Museum, bez. Rio Preto zwischen Boquerao und Sta Rita, Braz., Exped. Penther 1903."

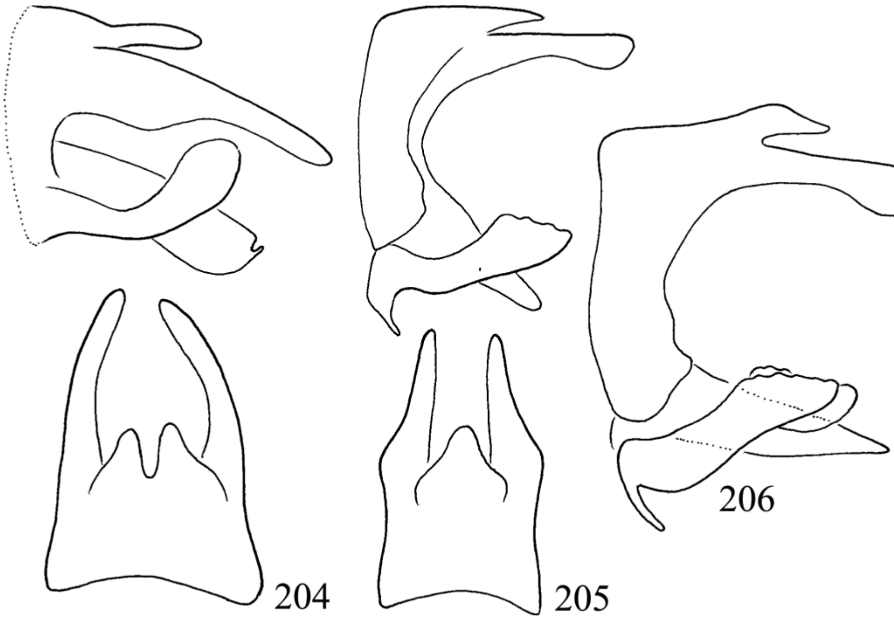
Leptocella fenestrata Banks, 1913: 237. „Type.-♂. From Lino, Panama, 800 m. (Fassl). Flint 1966b: 9, to synonymy.

Leptocella spegazzinia Navas, 1920: 69. „Patria. Paraguay, por el rio Paraguay, febrero de 1920, Carlos Spegazzini (Col. Mia)." Flint 1981: 34, to synonymy.

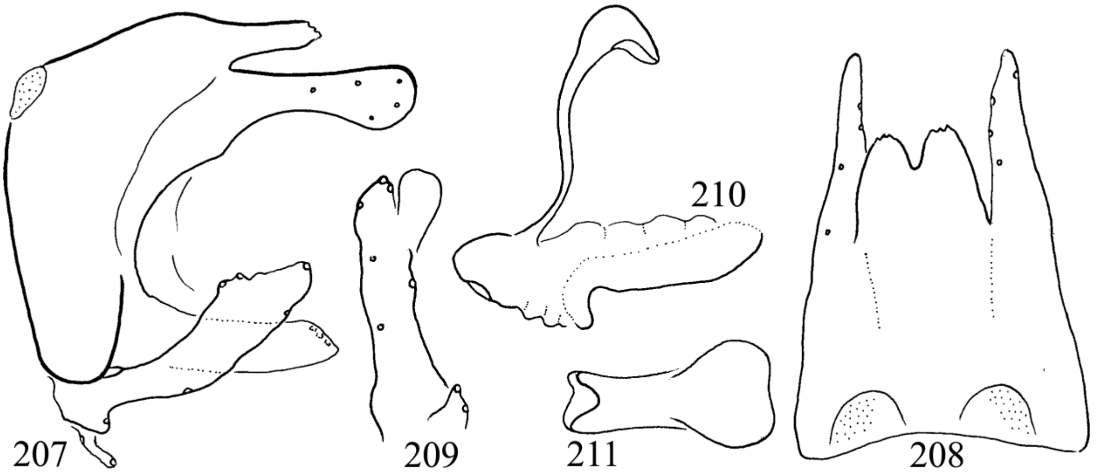
Leptocella ambitiosa Navas, 1933: 118. „Patria. Santa Fe, 5. XII.1929, 6.III.1930. Bridarolli." Schmid, 1949: 386, to synonymy with *N. mixta*. Flint 1966: 9, to synonymy.

Leptocella Banks, 1899: 214: Flint 1974: 127, to synonymy with *Nectopsyche*.

Remarks. Compared to *N. jenseni*, the synonymies and the species status of *N. punctata* are even more uncertain. The published original drawings of *N. punctata* Ulmer (1905) is based on the single male type ("bez. Rio Preto zwischen Boquerao und Sta Rita, Braz."), but the drawings prepared by Flint (1966) from the same lectotype male are completely different. In these drawings we have presented only the periphallic structures of gross morphology: cerci, paraprocts and gonopods. Based only on the comparison of published drawings of the neutral, non-adaptive traits of gross morphology it is probable that the two drawings have been drawn from different animals or species. The dorsal view of the posterad produced tergite IX as well as the lateral view of the cerci, the gonopods and especially the paraprocts are completely different. The differences are not explainable by the different drawings styles. Re-



Figures 204–206. *Nectopsyche punctata* (Ulmer, 1905). Reconstruction of original drawings in lateral and dorsal view: 204 = *N. punctata* (Ulmer), 1905; 205 = *N. punctata* (Ulmer, 1905), drawn by Flint (1966); 206 = *N. punctata* (Ulmer, 1905), drawn by Flint (1981).



Figures 207–211. *Nectopsyche vezna* sp. nov. Holotype: 207 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 208 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 209 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 210 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 211 = phallicata in ventral view.

examination of the gross structures and examination of the speciation traits of the original type specimens on cleared genitalia are required to evaluate reliably the synonymies and the species status of *N. punctata*. Until this revision is realised we have to work with the original drawings of Ulmer, and it is clear that a number of species have been mixed under this name.

Nectopsyche vezna Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 207–211)

Material examined. Holotype: *Peru*, San Martin Prov., Rio Mayo, 11 km (rd.) E Mayobamba, 6°04.989'S, 76°53.065'W, light, loc. 06, 6.I.2009 leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species differs from all the other species in the group in the details of all the gross genital structures, although their range of variation is not known. There are well defined stable divergences in the shape of the speciation traits. The sigmoid profile characterized by right angled basal curve and the ventral form of phallicata is heart shaped. The apicomesal lobe of the gonopods are narrow, with rounded apical margin.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing is 11 mm; forewing uniform and unicolor without any pattern on specimen stored in alcohol. The pterostigmal area enlarged and swollen. Maxillary palp formula (I,II,III,IV)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX, medium-long, without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, rounded with braced margin; tergum IX much produced posterad, elongated slightly narrowing in lateral view; with shallow cleft in dorsal view; lateral lobes fringed truncate; pair of punctate acrotergite well separated. The superanal complex has no discernible dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted pair of sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with blunt apex in dorsal view and rounded obliquely truncate in lateral view. Cerci un-forked, short and capitate with a ventral step or berm on middle position that result in a broader basal half. Gonopods slightly arching; basoventral process short; apicomesal lobe narrow with rounded apical margin, mesad turning in ventral view, partially pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with enlarged and elongated downward directed head with a ventral concavity partially rugose; endothecal setal spines lacking; sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata with right angled basal curve; in ventral view the phallicata heart-shaped.

Etymology. *vezna*, from „vézna" slim, thin in Hungarian, refers narrow apicomesal lobes of gonopods.

Nectopsyche gemma species group

The *gemma* section of the genus was originally established by Flint (1981) as species having metallic silvery scales and black eye-spots on forewing as well as forked cerci. This character combination for the *Nectopsyche gemma* species group was listed with detailed description of the forewing pattern and with giving two additional genitalic characters to the species group: basally broad gonopods and the phallic organ with several endothecal spines (Holzenthal 1995).

However, *N. ortizi* Holzenthal has *gemma* type forewing pattern, but no forked cerci and no spines in the endotheca. Without monophyly the group was treated only informally. Here we describe a new species *N. eltera* sp. nov. with typical *gemma* type genitalia of forked cerci, but with uniform and unicolor dark brown forewing densely packed with recumbent brown setae. This indicates the primacy of the ancestral divergence of the fork development on the cercal head accompanied by the ancestral development of the endothecal spines and to less stably the ancestral development of gonopod base enlargement. *Nectopsyche ortizi* Holzenthal is a member of the ancestral plesiomorphic *Nectopsyche candida* species group having no fork on cercal head, no endothecal spines and no base enlargement on the gonopods. *Gemma* type forewing pattern is present also in other members of the ancestral *N. candida* species group: *exquisita*, *flavofasciata*, *flinti* sp. nov. *nigricapilla*.

Nectopsyche argentata Flint, 1991

(Figures 212–217)

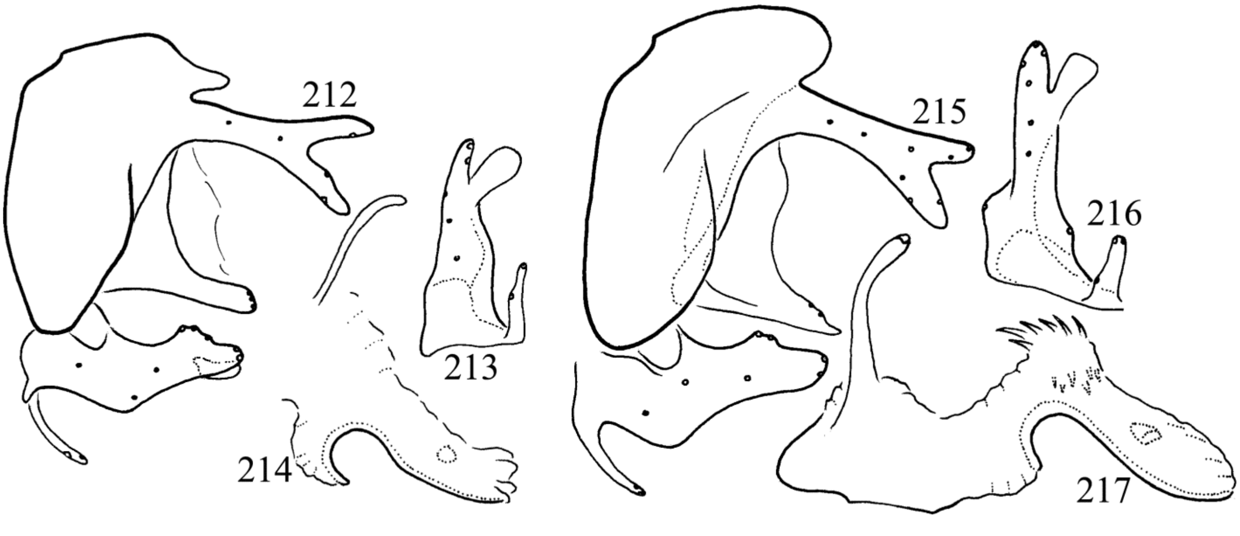
Nectopsyche argentata Flint, 1991: 94–95. "Material–Holotype, male: Colombia, Dpto. Antioquia, Quebrada Honda, Marsella (12 km SW Fredonia) 1450 m, 3–4 Mar. 1984, C. M. & O. S. Flint, Jr. USNM Type." Paratypes: from Costa Rica, Mexico and Venezuela.

Nectopsyche argentata Flint, 1991: 94: Holzenthal 1995: 66–68, diagnosis and redescription; figures 6, 14: not indicated, but drawn probably from material collected in Costa Rica. Examined and listed *N. argentata* specimens from Costa Rica, Mexico and Peru. Some paratypes from Costa Rica are re-described as a new species: *N. utleyorum* Holzenthal, 1995.

Remarks. This is again a species that probably represents a species complex of closely related incipient sibling species. In studies working on closely related incipient species it is strictly required to indicate the exact origin of the published drawings. It is not known exactly whether figures of *N. argentata* by Holzenthal (1995) was drawn from specimen collected in Costa Rica or from other material examined. The holotype of the true genuine *N. argentata* Flint, 1991 was collected in Antioquia, Colombia. The surrounding mountain ranges have their own closely related sibling species of the *gemma* group. It is unlikely that the drawn specimen, probably from Costa Rica, are identical with the holotype of *N. argentata* Flint collected near Fredonia of Antioquia, Colombia.

Based on the comparison of the published figures we suppose that the specimen drawn under the name *N. argentata* by Holzethal is not identical with the true *N. argentata* Flint species. The neutral periphallic organs have been diverged: dorsum IX, the cerci, the gonopods, the tip of superanal complex, that is the paraproct and especially the phallic organ are distinctly different. The speciation trait of the apicomesal lobe on the gonopods is diverged, rounded at the holotype of *N. argentata* Flint and truncate at Holzenthal's drawing. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata also clearly differs between the two species.

We suppose that the examined and listed specimens under *Nectopsyche argentata* by Holzethal (1995) collected from Costa Rica, Mexico and Peru may represent more undescribed incipient species.



Figures 212–217. *Nectopsyche argentata* Flint, 1991. Reconstruction of original drawings. 212 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 213 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 214 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view. Holzenthal (1995): 215 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 216 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 217 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in erected state in lateral view.

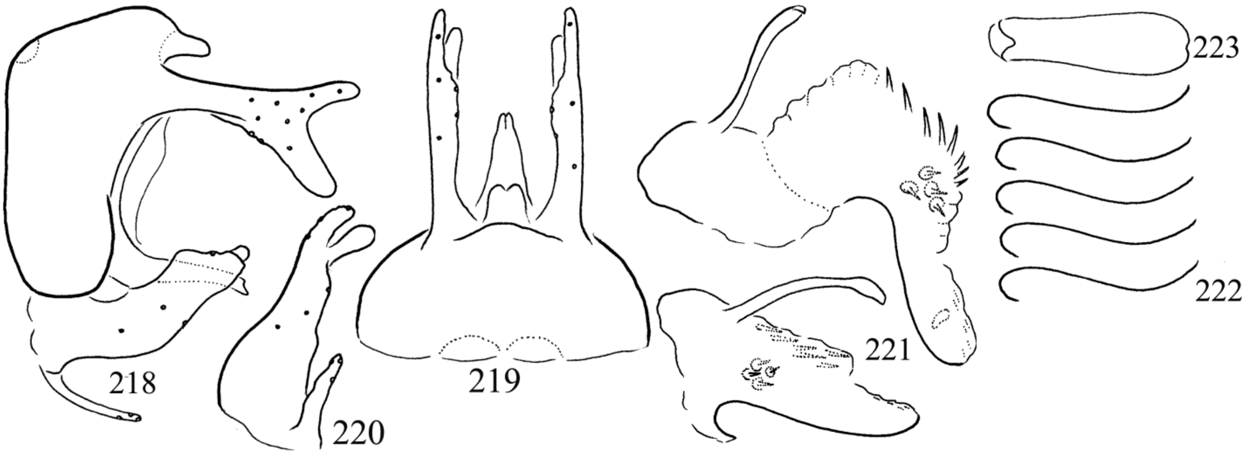
Nectopsyche bunka Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

(Figures 218–223)

Material examined. Holotype, *Colombia*, West Andes, West Slope, Tatama National Park, El Cairo, 11.III.2011, light trap, leg. J. Oláh jr. (1 male, OPC). Paratypes: same as holotype (2 males, OPC). *Peru*: Huanuco, stream at Carpish, 2500 m, 76°09’W, 9°40’S, 28.VI.–3.VII.2005, Malaise trap, leg. F.M. Carlos. (2 males, 3 females NRM; 1 male, 2 females, OPC). Huanuco, stream at Chinchao, 2200 m, 76°00’W, 9°66’S, 18–26.VI. 2005, Malaise trap, leg. F.M. Carlos. (3 males, SMNH; 2 males, OPC).

Diagnosis. This species belongs to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group with distinct eye-spots on the forewings visible also in alcohol. *Nectopsyche bunka* sp. nov. is closest to *N. argentata* Flint, described from Colombia (holotype) but differs by having ventral ending of segment IX quadratic, not tapering, ventral arm of the forked head of the cerci more developed, especially its venrobasal region. However, these periphallic neutral non-adaptive structures are more liable to variation, although these divergences are similar at the twelve males available for variability examination. The apicomesal lobe on the gonopods that is the fused harpago is definitely clavate, not spatulate, but the basal constriction may vary, there are specimens with weak basal constriction. Most important divergences are fixed in the phallic organ. The sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata is highly diverged from the holotype of *N. argentata* and is very stable even in remote populations sampled in Ecuador and Peru. All the males both from Ecuador and Peru have elongated sigmoid profile with small basal curve. The setal structure of the endotheca integrated in completely different pattern and seems also stable. It is represented by a simple band of small spines at *N. argentata* Flint, but at *N. bunka* sp. nov. the endothecal setal pattern is more complex composed of 4 very specific cup-based stout spines, and a group of spines of *argentata* type. This spine pattern in the aedeagus is surprisingly stable at all the examined 3 specimens from Colombia and 5 specimens from Peru.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 9 mm, with *gemma*-type forewing pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.



Figures 218–223. *Nectopsyche bunka* sp. nov. Holotype: 218 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 219 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 220 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 221 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view, in everted and inverted states; 222 = sigmoid profile of five specimens: first two from Ecuador population, last three from Peru population; 223 = phallicata in ventral view.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum quadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX rounded both in lateral and dorsal view. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized horizontal short dorsomesal process, remnant of segment X bifid, slightly asymmetric and visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct is narrow pointing in dorsal view and obliquely truncate in lateral view. Cerci forked, ventral arm with more developed basoventral region and with glabrous shining apical part without any cuticular outgrowths. Gonopods arching upward while almost equal broad in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe clavate with constricted basal shaft; apicomesal lobe pegged on apical surface and supplied with 2 setae ventrolaterad. Phallic organ is indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with laterad pointing, slightly clavate and rugose head, and the endothecal setal pattern composed of 4 very specific cup-based short but stout spines, and a bunch of several straight or slightly curved spines; ventral profile of the phallicata slight sigmoid.

Etymology. *bunka*, from „bunkó, bunkós" clavate in Hungarian, refers to the apicomesal lobe on the gonopods with constricted basal stem and clavate apicad rounding apex in ventral perpendicular view.

Nectopsyche eltera Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

(Figures 224–228)

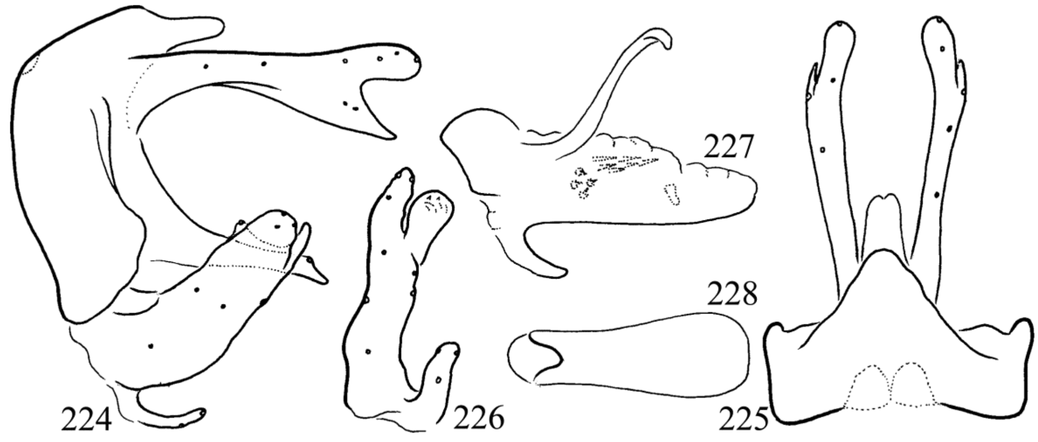
Material examined. Holotype, *Colombia*, Dusky Starfrontlet Bird Reserve, Cordillera Occidental, Urrao, Antioquia, 6°26'10.8"N, 76°5'25.15"W, 8.II.2014, caught by hand, leg. A.G. Duff (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This is a unique species, with unusual combination of forewing pattern and genitalic structures. The relationship of this species is obscure. The forked cerci and endotheca with several spines relate this species to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group but without eye-spots and even without any pattern visible in alcohol. According to the collector the homogenous, unicolor dark forewing was distinct on the freshly collected intact forewing and this is confirmed by the evenly dense setal cover of dark uniform and unicolor recumbent hairs.

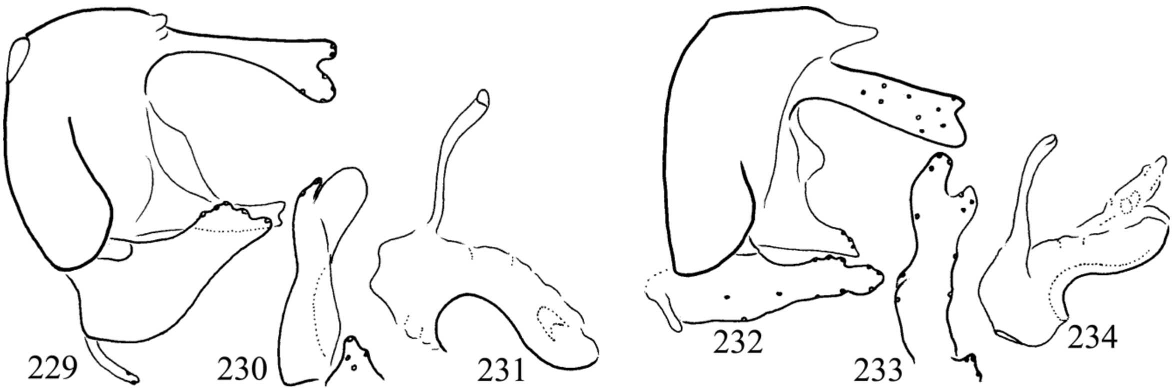
Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 10 mm; forewing uniform and unicolor without *gemma*-type pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,IV)-(II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, slightly narrowing with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad narrowing in dorsal view. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized horizontal medium-long dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X slightly bifid in dorsal view, and visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrow pointing in dorsal view and obliquely truncate in lateral view. Cerci forked, dorsal and ventral arms highly different; ventral arm with more developed basoventral region and with pointing apical part. Gonopods slightly arching upward while almost equal broad in lateral view; basoventral process long stout filiform; apicomesal lobe produced truncate and mesad turning in ventral view pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with laterad pointing, slightly clavate and rugose head, and the endothecal setal pattern composed of 6 very specific cup-based short but stout spines, and a bunch of several straight or slightly curved spines; lateral profile of the phallicata is straight with strongly posterad turning basal curve.

Etymology. *eltera*, from „eltérő" different in Hungarian, refers to the forked apex of cerci, the ventral arm is pointed, not with rounded tip like the dorsal arm; pointed ventral arm is unique in the *gemma* group characterized by forked apex of cerci.



Figures 224–228. *Nectopsyche eltera* sp. nov. Holotype: 224 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 225 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 226 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 227 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 228 = phallicata in ventral view.



Figures 229–234. *Nectopsyche flintorum* sp. nov. Reconstruction of original drawingsby Flint (1991): Holotype 229 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 230 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular vie; 231 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view. Compared with Holzenthal (1995): 232 = male genitalia in left lateral view; 233 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 234 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view.

Nectopsyche flintorum Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

(Figures 229–234)

Nectopsyche sp. Flint 1991: 95. “Material. – Colombia, Dpto. Antioquia: Quebrada La Cebolla, El Retiro (trap A), 21 May-1 Dec 1983, U. Matthias, 1♂, 4♀. Quebrada La Ayurá, Envigado (trap B), 6 Aug 1983, U. Matthias, 1♂”.

Nectopsyche exophthalma Holzenthal, 1995:68–69. “This is probably the species mentioned by Flint (1991) from Antioquia, Colombia.” *Nectosyche* sp. of Flint drawn from Colombia is not identical with *N. exophthalma* Holzenthal described and drawn probably from Costa Rica. Misidentification!

Diagnosis and description. Flint (1991) has characterised this species as the third one of the *gemma* group from Antioquia, Colombia easily recognised by males having very large eyes and male genitalia also differ from that of the other two species: *N. argentata* and *N. gemma*. Lacking pinned male in good condition that is without the knowledge of intact forewing pattern he preferred to leave the species unnamed. Holzenthal (1995) has described *N. exophthalma* from Costa Rica also with large eyes and stated its probable identity with Flint’s *Nectopsyche* species with large eyes from Colombia. However, according to the genitalia the *N. exophthalma* Holzenthal, 1995 described from Costa Rica and the *Nectopsyche* sp. Flint (1991) reported from Colombia represent two independent species. Based on the single male specimen deposited in USNM here we describe *Nectopsyche* sp. from Colombia as a new species *Nectopsyche flintorum* sp. nov.

Relying on the original descriptions and on the excellent drawings both of Flint's species from Colombia and of Holzenthal's species from Costa Rica we recorded sufficient species level divergences to distinguish these two species based both on neutral periphallic organs and on adaptive speciation traits. *Nectopsyche flintorum* sp. nov. has cerci deeply forked, not shallowly forked; paraproct long, not short; paraproct tip truncate pointing dorsad, not pointing ventrad; apicomesal lobe on gonopod large rounded, not small triangular. The most stable speciation trait, the sigmoid lateral profile of the ventral margin of the phallicata is completely different.

Etymology. We named this species in honour of Oliver Flint and his family who has first reported it with excellent drawings.

Nectopsyche gemmoides Flint, 1981

Material examined. Mexico, State of Veracruz, Los Tuxtlas area, Rio la Palma, near to the Estacion the Biologia Los Tuxtlas, 18º33.680'N, 95º02.943'W, 30 mao, 26.VI.2006, light Trap, leg. M. Espeland & T. Malm (3 males, 5 females; SMNH; 3 males, 2 females; OPC).

Remarks. This is again a species that probably represents a species complex of closely related incipient sibling species. The speciation traits of apicomesal lobe of gonopods and the sigmoid profile of the phallicata on the six males of our Mexican population exhibit significant divergences compared to the type drawings from Venezuela (Flint 1981), to Holzenthal's (1995) drawings probably from Costa Rica and to the Botosaneanu (1993) drawings of *N. cupreosqamosa* from Trinidad synonymised with *N. gemmoides* by Flint (1996). In the examined Mexican population the apicomesal lobe of gonopods exhibited a rather large range of shape variations. At the same time the sigmoid profile of the phallicata was very stable. We think that specimens identified and listed under the name of *Nectopsyche gemmoides* from Brazil, Colombia, Costa Rica, Ecuador, Guatemala, Guyana, Mexico, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, Peru, Trinidad and Venezuela definitely represent several independent sibling species. It requires a detailed population study of samples from the listed countries on speciation traits to delineate these incipient phylogenetic species.

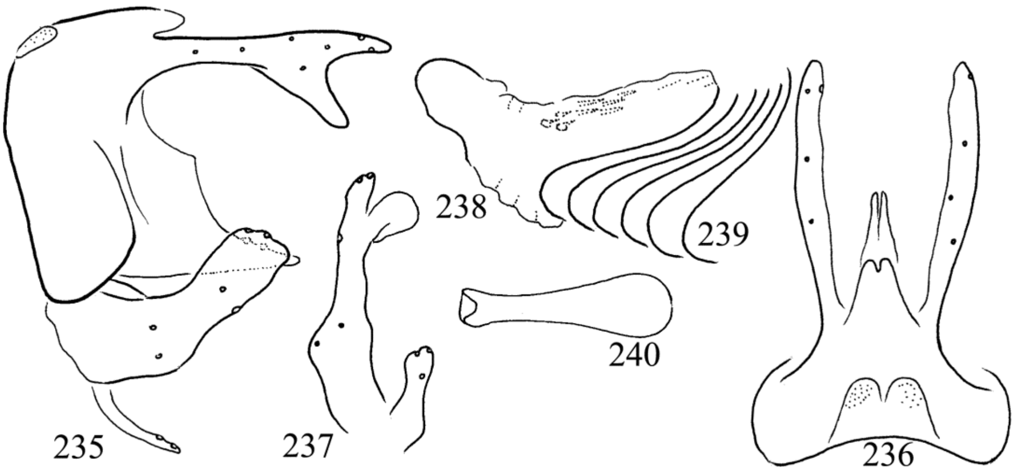
Nectopsyche huzva Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 235–240)

Material examined. Holotype, Holotype, *Bolivia*, Tarija Dept. Alarache la Mamorra, El Baden, 22.20661ºS, 64.61536ºW, 1106 mas, 12.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-14, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SEN-ASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (104 males, 42 females, SMNH; 39 males, 12 females; OPC).

Diagnosis. This species belongs to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group with distinct eye-spots visible also in alcohol and is closest to *N. gemma* neotype, redescribed from Brazil, but differs both by neutral and adaptive traits. Neutral traits: tergum IX elongated; formation of the cercal fork diverged. Adaptive traits: paraproct more tapering, its vertical less sclerotized connecting structure with a pronounced angle midway; apicomesal lobe of gonopod broad, not elongated; sigmoid profile of the phallicata elongated with less produced apical curve. This specific pattern of the sigmoid profile is very stable in the examined population.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 10 mm, with *gemma*-type forewing pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,II,IV)-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.



Figures 235–240. *Nectopsyche huzva* sp. nov. Holotype: 235 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 236 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 237 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 238 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 239 = sigmoid profile of five specimens from the same population; 240 = phallicata in ventral view.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum, rounded with braced margin; tergum IX elongated, bifid posterad. The superanal complex has no well-discernible horizontal dorsomesal process, remnant of segment X as the continuation of tergum IX; the vertical less sclerotized connecting structure with a pronounced angle midway; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct is narrow pointing in lateral view. Cerci forked, ventral arm with more developed basoventral region and with glabrous shining apical part without any cuticular outgrowths. Gonopods slightly arching upward, while almost equal broad in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe large, broad with rounded apical margin. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods, without any swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes; the endothecal setal pattern composed of short but stout spines as well as with very specific cup-based short but stout spines; ventral profile of the phallicata with elongated apical curve.

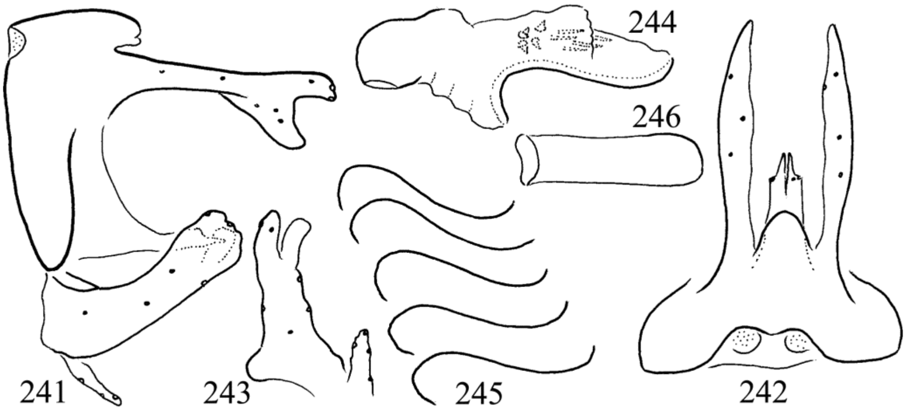
Etymology. huzva, from „húzva" drawn, pulling in Hungarian, refers to the elongated apical curve of the sigmoid profile of the phallicata.

Nectopsyche iva Oláh, Johanson & Malm sp. nov.

(Figures 241–246)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru*: Yauyos Province, Dep Lima, River Yauyos, 410 m, 11° 46'19''S, 75°29'58''W, 19.III.2006, light trap, leg. J.C. Lopez *&* F.M. Carlos, (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: same as holotype (6 males, 10 associated females, SMNH; 5 males, 5 females, OPC). Yauyos Province, Dep Lima, River Yauyos, 3410 m, 11°46'19''S, 75°29'58''W, 19.III.2006, light trap, leg. J.C. Lopez *&* F.M. Carlos, (1 male, SMNH). Canta Province, Dep Lima, River Chillon Obrajillo, 2800 m, 11°28'25''S, 76°37'27''W, III.2006, light trap, leg. J.C. Lopez *&* F.M. Carlos (12 males, 2 females, SMNH; 6 males, 1 female; OPC)

Diagnosis. This beautiful new large-sized species belongs to the *N. gemma* species complex of the *N. gemma* species group without swan-neck shaped phallothecal dorsal process. Most close to *N. kajla* sp. nov. but differs from it first by its double size, the arc-shaped apicomesal lobe not turning mesad; the sigmoid profile of the phallicata less curved basad and more curved apicad. The basoventral lobes are highly variable by the



Figures 241–246. *Nectopsyche iva* sp. nov. Holotype: 241 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 242 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 243 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 244 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 245 = sigmoid profile of five specimens from the same population; 246 = phallicata in ventral view.

produced alveoli; the apicomesal lobe has detectable range of variation, but the sigmoid profile is stable at all of the examined paratypes.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes and large body. Length of forewing 10 mm; forewing with *gemma*-type membrane pattern well visible on all specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX very short, without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, tapering with braced margin; tergum IX less produced and monolobed in dorsal view. The superanal complex present with the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with subapical humps of small shoulder. Cerci with almost straight dorsum and forked apex; dorsal and ventral arms are different; dorsal arm straight continuation of the shaft, truncate; ventral arm ventrad directed, more developed and glabrous without cuticular outgrowths but with a sensory setae present. Gonopods with rounded apex; basoventral process elongated digitiform; apicomesal lobe slightly arching mesad in ventral view pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ is indistinct; it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible is the endothecal setal pattern composed of several long spines and 4-5 cup-based short and stout spines; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata is with a regular basal curve and more produced apical curve.

Etymology. *iva*, from „ív” arc in Hungarian, refers to the shape of apicomesal lobe on the gonopods having an arching pattern.

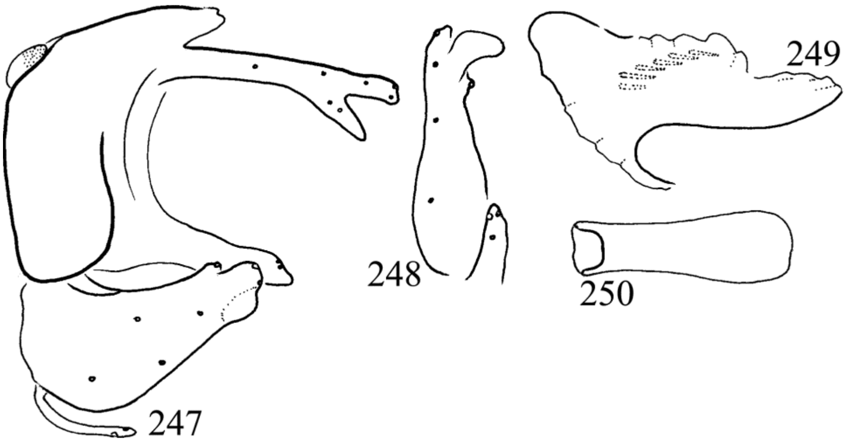
Nectopsyche kajla Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 247–250)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*: Approuaguekaw: Kaw Mtn., 104 m, 4°33.035′N, 52°11.661′W, Malaise trap, 23.I.-7.II.2007, FRG MF3 leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This new species belongs to the *N. gemma* species complex of the *N. gemma* species group without swan-neck shaped phallothecal dorsal process and with broad elongated basoventral process of the gonopods. Most close to *N. tomora* sp. nov. but differs by the mesad turned apicomesal lobe, not fan-shaped; by the broad digitiform basoventral process on the gonopods.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes and small body. Length of forewing 5 mm; forewing with scattered black scales; the *gemma*-type pattern is not discernible on the single specimen stored in alcohol; forewing mem



Figures 247–250. *Nectopsyche kajla* sp. nov. Holotype: 247 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 248 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 249 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 250 = phallicata in ventral view.

brane unicoloured, without any pattern. Maxillary palp formula (I,II,III,IV)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, rounded with braced margin; tergum IX produced and gradually narrowing posterad in dorsal view, with bifid apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex present with the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with obliquely truncate apex in lateral view. Cerci with almost straight dorsum and forked apex; dorsal and ventral arms different; dorsal arm straight continuation of the shaft, truncate; ventral arm ventrad directed, glabrous without cuticular outgrowths but with a few sensory setae. Gonopods with patterned apex and broad basoventrally in lateral view; basoventral process elongated broad digitiform; apicomesal lobe turning mesad in ventral view pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct; it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the endothecal setal pattern composed of several long spines; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata is with a regular half-circular basal curve and less produced apical curve.

Etymology. kajla, from „kajla” bending downward in Hungarian, refers to the shape of apicomesal lobe on the gonopods having mesad and downward produced pattern.

Nectopsyche nilta Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

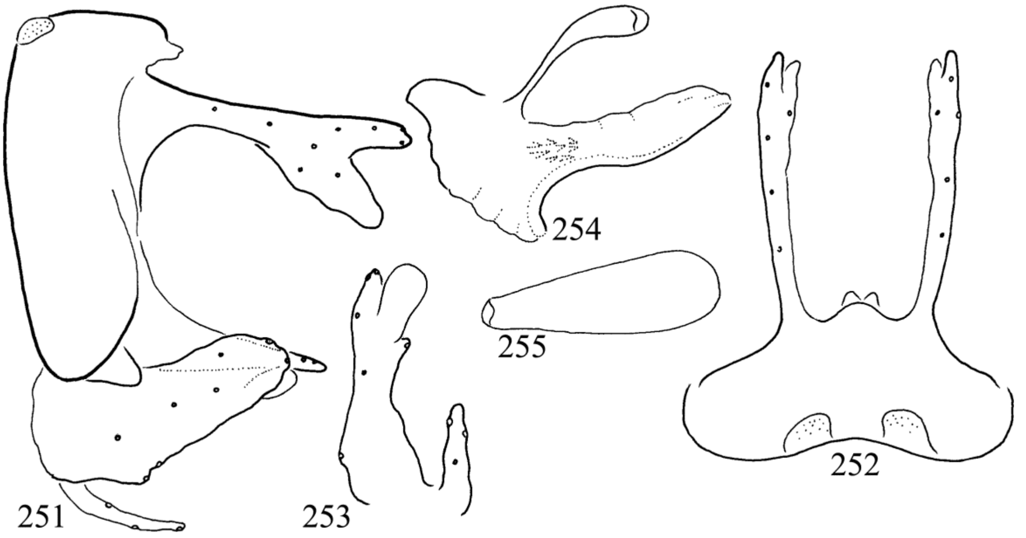
(Figures 251–255)

Material examined. Holotype, Holotype, *Bolivia*, Tarija Dept. Alarache la Mamorra, El Baden, 22.20661°S, 64.61536°W, 1106 mas, 12.XI.2013, light trap, ID #NHRS-BOL13-14, leg. N. Apelqvist, J. Jonsson & V. Sossa, Export permit: SENASAG No 019471 (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. This species belongs to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group with distinct eye-spots visible also in alcohol and is closest to *N. argentata* Flint, described from Colombia (holotype), but differs both by neutral and adaptive traits. Neutral traits: ventral arm of the cercal fork is more robust, gonopods with less produced ventral angle. Adaptive traits: paraproct more tapering, dorsal process of the phallotheca stout, not slim, apicomesal lobe of gonopod bigger, sigmoid profile of the phallicata differs by open basal curve.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 11 mm, with *gemma*-type forewing pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,II,IV)-III-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum is rounded with braced margin; tergum



Figures 251–255. *Nectopsyche nilta* sp. nov. Holotype: 251 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 252 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 253 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 254 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 255 = phallicata in ventral view.

IX rounded both in lateral and dorsal view. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized horizontal short dorsomesal process, remnant of segment X bifid, slightly asymmetric and visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes the paraproct narrow pointing in lateral view. Cerci forked, ventral arm with more developed basoventral region and with glabrous shining apical part without any cuticular outgrowths. Gonopods slightly arching upward while almost equal broad in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe large, almost parallel-sided with rounded apical margin; apicomesal lobe pegged on apical surface and supplied with 2 setae ventrolaterad. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with laterad turning clavate and rugose head, and the endothecal setal pattern composed of short but stout spines; ventral profile of the phallicata slight sigmoid.

Etymology. nilta, from „nyilt" open in Hungarian, refers to the open basal curve of the sigmoid profile of the phallicata.

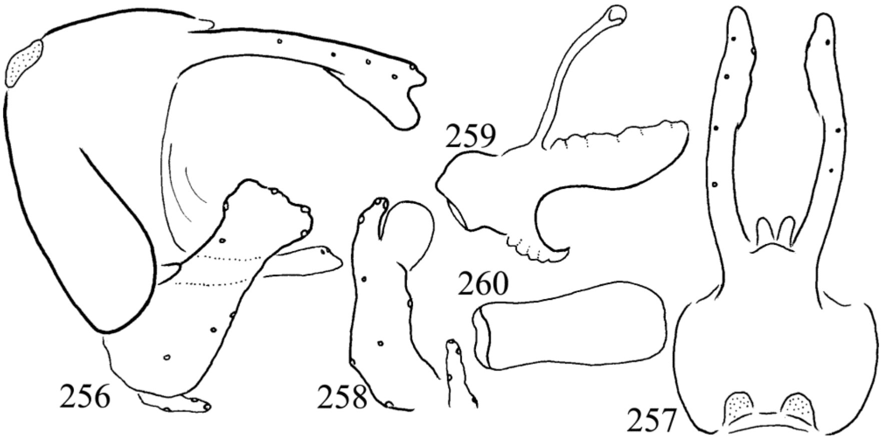
Nectopsyche pohoka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

(Figures 256–260)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru***,** San Martin Prov., La Catarata de Ahuashiyascu, 6°27.544' S, 76°18.192'W, light, loc. 07, 7.I.2009 leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH).

Diagnosis. The forked cerci and endotheca with spines as well as its forewing pattern relate this species to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group. Most close to *N. flintorum* sp. nov. but differs both by neutral and adaptive genitalic traits. Neutral traits: cerci downward bending, not with straight dorsum; gonopods straight truncate, not with obliquely truncated apical margin, ventrobasal process of gonopods digitate, not triangular in ventral view. Adaptive traits: paraproct apical tip with ventral corner, not more developed dorsal corner in lateral view; apicomesal lobe of gonopods broad bellied, not elongated; sigmoid profile of the phallicata longer, less developed apical curve.

Description. (in alcohol). This species has large eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm; forewing



Figures 256–260. *Nectopsyche pohoka* sp. nov. Holotype: 256 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 257 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 258 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 259 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 260 = phallicata in ventral view.

with *gemma*-type pattern with eye-spot as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, slightly narrowing with braced margin; tergum IX less produced posterad. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized horizontal short dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X bifid in dorsal view, visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrow pointing in dorsal view and obliquely truncate in lateral view. Cerci forked, dorsal and ventral arms different; dorsal arm vestigial; ventral arm with more developed basoventral region. Gonopods straight with straight truncate slightly dilated apical margin; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe rounded broad. Phallic organ indistinct it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes with laterad pointing, slightly clavate and rugose head, sign of endothecal spines discernible only even with large magnification; lateral profile of the phallicata is with large, strongly posterad turning basal curve.

Etymology. *pohoka*, from „pohók” bellied, paunchy in Hungarian, refers to the short and broad apicomesal lobe on the gonopods.

Nectopsyche setfela Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

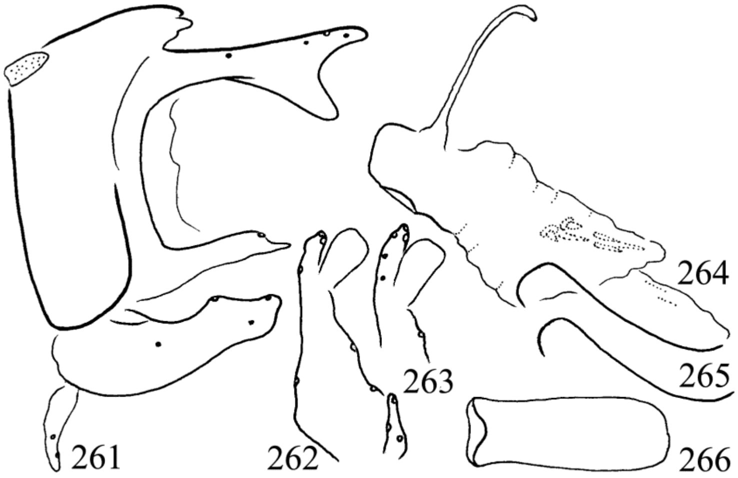
(Figures 261–266)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru*: San Martin Prov., creek crossing rd. Juan Guerra-Chazuta, 14 km (rd.) E Colombia Bridge, 6°35.594’S, 76°13.172’W, light, loc. 09, 9.I.2009, leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH). Paratype: same as holotype (1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This species belongs to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group with distinct eye-spots visible also in alcohol and is closest to *N. bunka* sp. nov., but differs by having ventral arm of cerci less developed, paraproct with more pointed apicoventral process as well as speciation traits of apicomesal lobe of gonopods fan-shaped, not capitate and the sigmoid profile of the phallicata differently shaped.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, with *gemma*-type forewing pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum rounded with braced margin; tergum IX rounded both in lateral and dorsal view. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized hori



Figures 261–266. *Nectopsyche setfela* sp. nov. Holotype: 261 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 262 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 263 = apicomesal lobe of gonopod in one specimen from the same population; 264 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 265 = sigmoid profile of one specimen from the same population; 266 = phallicata in ventral view.

zontal short dorsomesal process, remnant of segment X bifid, visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with pointing ventral tips in lateral view. Cerci forked, ventral arm glabrous shining without any cuticular outgrowths. Gonopods arching upward while broadening basad in lateral view; basoventral process long filiform; apicomesal lobe fan-shaped. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes rather slender; the endothecal setal pattern composed of a few very specific cup-based short but stout spines, and a bunch of several straight or slightly curved spines; sigmoid profile of the phallicata with produced basal curve, slightly quadrangular.

Etymology. setfela, from „szétfelé" diverging in Hungarian, refers to fan-shaped, slightly diverging margin of the apicomesal lobes of gonopods in ventral perpendicular view.

Nectopsyche suta Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

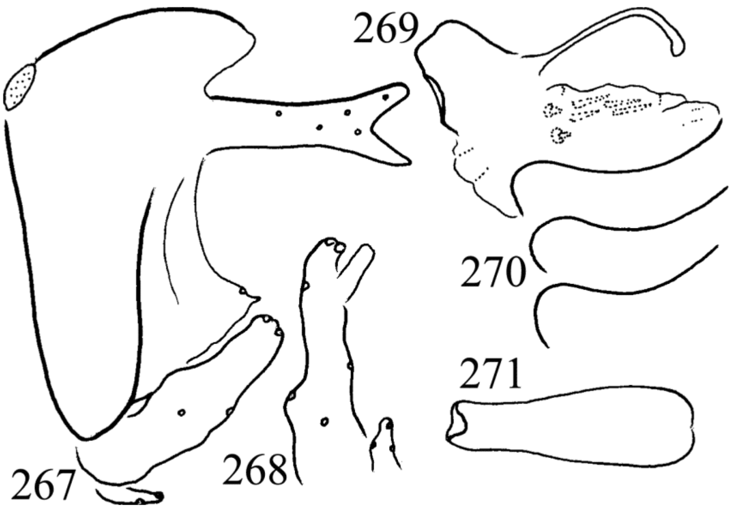
(Figures 267–271)

Material examined. Holotype, *Peru*: San Martin Prov., creek crossing rd. Juan Guerra-Chazuta, 14 km (rd.) E Colombia Bridge, 6°35.594'S, 76° 13.172'W, light, loc. 09, 9.I.2009, leg. T. Malm & K.A. Johanson (1 male, SMNH). Paratype: same as holotype (1 male, SMNH; 1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This species belongs to the *Nectopsyche gemma* group with distinct eye-spots visible also in alcohol and is closest to *N. setfela* sp. nov., but differs by having ventral arm of cerci less developed, paraproct with reduced lateral processes as well as speciation traits of apicomesal lobe of gonopods digitate, not fan-shaped and the sigmoid profile of the phallicata short with large basal curve.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, with *gemma*-type forewing pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum rounded with braced margin; tergum IX rounded both in lateral and dorsal view. The superanal complex has the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct abbreviated, and not-process-like, rather plate-like with triangular shape in lateral view. Cerci forked, ventral arm glabrous shining without any cuticular



Figures 267–271. *Nectopsyche suta* sp. nov. Holotype: 267 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 268 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 269 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 270 = sigmoid profile of two specimens from the same population; 271 = phallicata in ventral view.

outgrowths. Gonopods straight, less broadening basad in lateral view; the basoventral process short broad-based filiform; apicomesal lobe digitate. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; well discernible the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes rather slender; the endothecal setal pattern composed of a few very specific cup-based short but stout spines, and a bunch of several straight or slightly curved spines; sigmoid profile of the phallicata is short with produced basal curve.

Etymology. *suta*, from „suta” not complete, abbreviated in Hungarian, refers to the unusually integrated paraproct with reduced length.

Nectopsyche taga Oláh & Oláh, sp. nov.

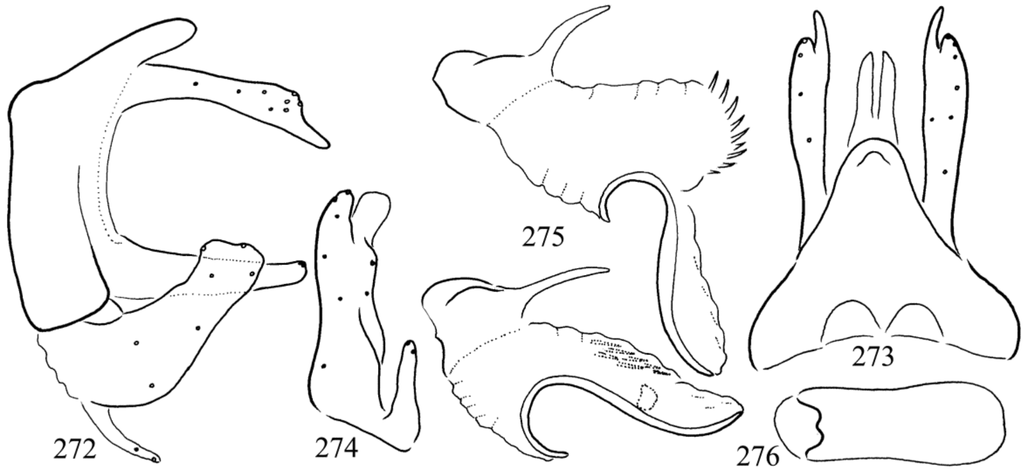
(Figures 272–276)

Material examined. Holotype, *Ecuador*, Amazonian Lowland, Terra Firme, Gareno lodge, near Puerto Napo, 400 m, 13–14.VIII.2011, light trap, leg. J. Oláh jr. (1male, OPC). Paratypes: same as holotype (1 male, 6 females; OPC).

Diagnosis. The reduced dorsal arm on the cercal head relates this species to *N. tuanis* Holzenthal, but differs by having more posterad produced tergite IX, more robust paraproct in lateral view, the apicomesal lobe on gonopods with constricted basal part and the swan-necked dorsal process on the phallotheca vestigial as well as the sigmoid lateral profile of the phallicata with spacious basal hook formation.

Description. (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm, with *gemma*-type forewing pattern as visible on specimens stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula IV-(I,II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending located at pivoting fulcrum quadrangular with braced margin; tergum IX highly produced posterad fused to remnant of segment X. The superanal complex has the less sclerotized horizontal short dorsomesal process, remnant of segment X visible as the continuation of tergum IX; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct narrow pointing in dorsal view and rounded in lateral view with 2 setae dorsoapicad. Cerci forked, dorsal arm reduced, ventral arm more developed glabrous shining, without any cuticular outgrowths. Gonopods is arching upward, broader basad in lateral view; basoventral process fili



Figures 272–276. *Nectopsyche taga* sp. nov. Holotype: 272 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 273 = male genitalia in dorsal view, 274 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 275 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 276 = phallicata in ventral view.

form; apicomesal lobe capitate, constricted basally; part of apical surface pegged, rugose. Phallic organ seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods; the pair of swan-necked dorsal phallothecal processes reduced to short filiform process; the endothecal setal pattern composed of a bunch of several straight or slightly curved spines; lateral profile of the phallicata slight sigmoid with spacious basal curve.

Etymology. *taga*, from "tágas" spacious" in Hungarian, refers to the lateral sigmoid profile of the sclerotized ventrum of the phallicata with very large extended basal hook.

Nectopsyche tarka Oláh, Johanson & Malm, sp. nov.

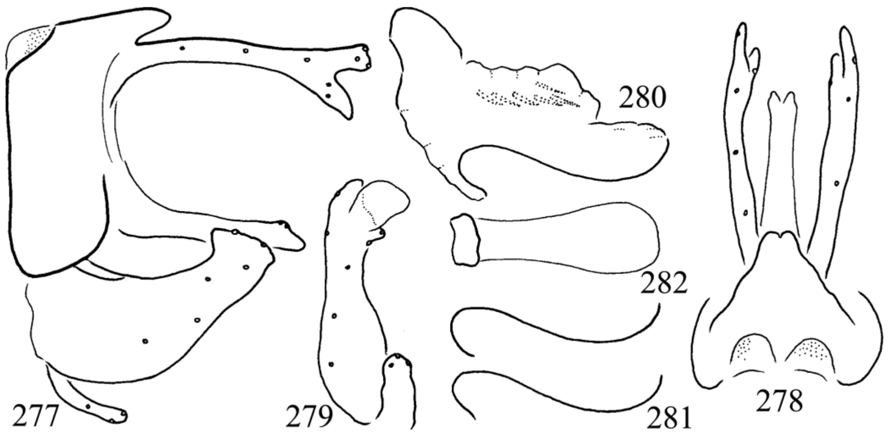
(Figures 277–282)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*: Approuaguekaw, Kaw Mtn., 104 m, 4°33.035′N, 52°11.661′W, Malaise trap, 23.I.-7.II.2007, FRG MF3 leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH). Paratypes: Approuaguekaw, Kaw Mtn., 104 m, 4°33.035′N, 52°11.661′W, Malaise trap, 4–12.II.2007, FRG MF3 leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH; 1 male, OPC).

Diagnosis. This new species belongs to the *N. gemma* species complex of the *N. gemma* species group without swan-neck shaped phallothecal dorsal process and with broad elongated basoventral process of the gonopods. Most close to *N. tomora* sp. nov. but differs by its larger size; by the dark brown forewing membrane pattern; by the lateral profile of the gonopods having backward directed angle on the head in lateral view; by the apicomesal lobe less fan-shaped; by the sigmoid profile of the phallicata having more pronounced apical curve. Genital structures are similar, most diverged, although subtle is the sigmoid profile of the phallicata.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes. Length of forewing 7 mm; forewing with black scales scattered; the *gemma*-type pattern is not discernible on the single specimen stored in alcohol; forewing membrane patterned: darker transversal band on the M, patch on Cu1a subapicad and longitudinal band between Cu1b and costa. One paratype, probable a pharate specimen is without any membrane pattern, but scales present. Maxillary palps are lacking. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, slightly narrowing with braced margin; tergum IX produced and gradually narrowing posterad in dorsal view, with bifid apex in dorsal view. The super



Figures 277–282. *Nectopsyche tarka* sp. nov. Holotype: 277 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 278 = genitalia in dorsal view; 279 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 280 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 281 = sigmoid profile of two specimens from the same population; 282 = phallicata in ventral view.

anal complex present with the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with subapical dorsal hump. Cerci with slightly convex dorsum and forked apex; dorsal and ventral arms are different; dorsal arm straight continuation of the shaft, truncate; ventral arm ventrad directed, glabrous without cuticular outgrowths but with a few sensory setae. Gonopods with backward directed dorsal angle on the apex and broad basoventrally in lateral view; basoventral process elongated broad digitiform; apicomesal lobe broadly produced rounded quadrangular and mesad turning in ventral view pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct; it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the endothecal setal pattern composed of several long spines; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata is with a regular half-circular basal curve and well produced apical curve.

Etymology. tarka, from „tarka" multi-coloured, patterned in Hungarian, refers to the dark membrane pattern on the forewing.

Nectopsyche tomora Oláh, Johanson & Malm sp. nov.

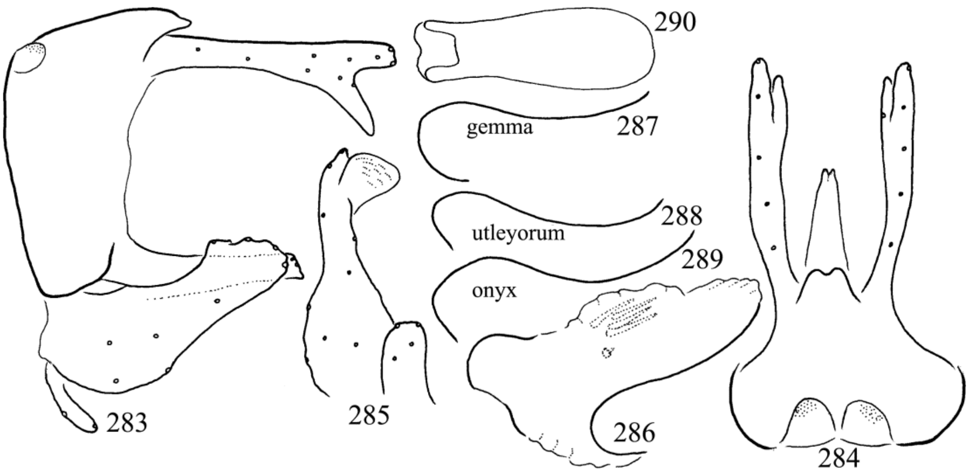
(Figures 283–290)

Material examined. Holotype, *French Guiana*: Approuaguekaw: Kaw Mtn., 104 m, 4°33.035′N, 52°11.661′W, Malaise trap, 4–12.II.2007, FRG MF3 leg. N. Jönsson (1 male, SMNH)

Diagnosis. This new species belongs to the *N. gemma* species complex of the *N. gemma* species group without or with only vestigial swan-necked shaped phallothecal dorsal process and with broad elongated basoventral process of the gonopods. The lateral profile of the gonopods has more rounded apex and enlarged on basoventral region compared to known species. All the known members of the complex has variously elongated apicomesal lobes, the new species has short and very broad fan-shaped apicomesal lobes. The sigmoid profile of the phallicata is most close to the *gemma* profile, but the basal curve is not so deep.

Description (in alcohol). This species has small eyes and small body. Length of forewing 5.5 mm; forewing with black scales on the eyespot region and light scales scattered, the *gemma*-type pattern is not discernible on the single specimen stored in alcohol. Maxillary palp formula (I,IV)-(II,III)-V. Tibial spur formula 0-2-2.

Male genitalia. Abdominal segment IX without sternum; its ventral ending, located at pivoting fulcrum of gonopods and phallic organ, is slightly narrowing with braced margin; tergum IX produced posterad narrowing in dorsal view, with bifid apex in dorsal view. The superanal complex without discernible less sclerotized horizontal medium-long dorsomesal process, the upper remnant of segment X; the deeply shifted sclerotized horizontal lateral processes, the paraproct with



Figures 283–290. *Nectopsyche tomora* sp. nov. Holotype: 283 = male genitalia in left lateral view, 284 = genitalia in dorsal view; 285 = left gonopod with apicomesal lobe in ventral perpendicular view; 286 = phallic organ with the sigmoid profile of phallicata in lateral view; 287 = sigmoid profile of *N. gemma*; 288 = sigmoid profile of *N. utleyorum*; 289 = sigmoid profile of *N. onyx*; 290 = phallicata in ventral view.

obliquely truncate apex in lateral and double pointed in dorsal view. Cerci with straight dorsum and forked apex; dorsal and ventral arms are different; dorsal arm straight continuation of the shaft, truncate; ventral arm ventrad directed, glabrous without cuticular outgrowths but with a few sensory setae. Gonopods with rounded irregular apex and broad basoventrally in lateral view; basoventral process elongated quadrangular; apicomesal lobe broadly produced fan-shaped and mesad turning in ventral view pegged on apical surface. Phallic organ indistinct, it seems articulating to the basomesal ridge of the gonopods. Well discernible the endothecal setal pattern composed of several long spines and a few cup-based short but stout spines; lateral sigmoid profile of the phallicata with a regular half-circular basal curve.

Etymology. *tomora*, from „tömör” solid in Hungarian, refers to the short and broad shape of the apicomesal lobe of the gonopods.

Acknowledgements − We highly appreciate and acknowledge the valuable materials of population samples provided to our studies by Kjell Arne Johanson and Tobias Malm at the Swedish Museum of Natural History, Department of Zoology, by John Morse at Clemson University, Arthropod Collection, by Steven C. Harris at Clarion University of Pennsylvania, and by Albane Vilarino at the University of Sao Paulo. Constructive criticism by Kjell Arne Johanson on an earlier version of the manuscript is also much appreciated.

REFERENCES

BANKS, N. (1899): Descriptions of new North American neuropteroid insects. *Transactions of the American Entomological Society,* 25: 199−218.

BANKS, N. (1901): A list of neuropteroid insects from Mexico. *Transactions of the American Entomological Society,* 27: 361−371.

BANKS, N. (1913): Synopses and descriptions of exotic Neuroptera. *Transactions of the American Entomological Society,* 39: 201−242, plates 23−26.

BANKS, N. (1920): New neuropteroid insects. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology,* 64: 299−362. doi: 10.5962/bhl.title.28705

BANKS, N. (1938): New West Indian neuropteroid insects. *Revista de Entomologia,* 99: 285−304.

BLAHNIK, R.J. & HOLZENTHAL, R.W. (2014): Review and redescription of species in the *Oecetis avara* group, with the description of 15 new species (Trichoptera, Leptoceridae). *ZooKeys,* 376: 1−83. doi: 10.3897/zookeys.376.6047

BOTOSANEANU, L. (1979): The caddis-flies (Trichoptera) of Cuba and of Isla de Pinos: a synthesis. *Studies on the fauna of Curacao and other Caribbean Islands,* 59: 33−62.

BOTOSANEANU, L. (1980): Trichoptères adultes de Cuba collectés par les zoologists cubains. *Mitteilungen der Münchner Entomologischen Gesellschaft,* 69: 91−116.

BOTOSANEANU, L. & ALKINS-KOO, M. (1993): The caddis flies (Insecta: Trichoptera) of Trinidad and Tobago, West Indies. *Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Entomologie,* 63: 5–45.

CRISP, M.D. & COOK, L.G. (2005): Do early branching lineages signify ancestral traits? *Trends in Ecology and Evolurtion,* 20(3): 122–128. doi:10.1016/j.tree.2004.11.010

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1966a): Notes on certain Nearctic Trichoptera in the Museum of Comparative Zoology. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum,* 118(3530): 373–390.

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1966b): Studies of Neotropical caddisflies, III: types of some species described by Ulmer and Brauer. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum,* 120(3559): 1–20, plates 1–2.

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1968): The caddisflies of Jamaica (Trichoptera). *Bulletion of the Institute of Jamaica Science Series,* 19: 1–68.

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1972): Studies of Neotropical caddisflies, XIV: on a collection from northern Argentina. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington,* 85: 223–248.

FLINT, O.S. Jr. (1974a): Studies of Neotropical caddisflies, XV: the Trichoptera of Suriname. *Studies on the Fauna of Suriname and other Guyanas,* 14(55): 1–151.

FLINT, O.S. Jr.(1974b): Checklist of the Trichoptera, or caddisflies, of Chile. *Revista Chilena de Entomologia,* 8: 83–93.

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1981): Studies of Neotropical caddisflies, XXVIII: the Trichoptera of the Río Limón Basin, Venezuela. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology,* 330: 1–61.

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1982): Trichoptera of the Area Platense. *Biologia Acuatica,* 2: 1–70.

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1983): Studies of Neotropical caddisflies, XXXIII: new species from austral South America (Trichoptera). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology,* 377: 1–100. doi: 10.5479/si.00810282.377

FLINT, O.S. JR. (1991): Studies of Neotropical caddisflies, XLV: The taxonomy, phenology, and faunistic of the Trichoptera of Antioquia, Colombia. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology,* 520: 1–113. doi: 10.5479/si.00810282.520

FLINT, O.S. JR., HOLZENTHAL, R.W. & HARRIS, S.C. (1999): Nomenclatural and systematic changes in the Neotropical caddisflies (Insecta: Trichoptera). *Insecta Mundi*, 13(1–2): 73–84.

GAVRILETS, S. (2004): *Fitness landscapes and the origin of species*. Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ. 480 pp.

GOULD, S.J. & VRBA, E.S. (1982): Exaptation – a missing term in the science of form. *Paleobiology,* 8(1):4–15. doi: 10.1017/S0094837300004310

HADDOCK, J.D. (1977): The biosystematics of the caddis fly genus *Nectopsyche* in North America with emphasis on the aquatic stages. *The American Midland Naturalist,* 98(2): 382–421. doi: 10.2307/2424989

HAGEN, H. (1861) Synopsis of the Neuroptera of North America. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections,* 4(1): 1–347.

HARRIS, S.C. (1986): New species of caddisflies (Trichoptera) from Alabama. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of Washington,* 88(1): 30–41.

HENNIG, W. (1950): *Grundzüge einer Theorie der phylogenetischen Systematik.* Deutscher Zentralverlag, Berlin, 370 pp.

HENNIG, W. (1966): *Phylogenetic Systematics.* University of Illinois Press, Urbana, 263 pp.

HOLZENTHAL, R.W. (1995): The caddisfly genus *Nectopsyche*: new *gemma* group species from Costa Rica and the Neotropics (Trichoptera: Leptoceridae). *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 14(1):61–83. doi: 10.2307/1467725

KOLENATI, F.A. (1859): Fauna des Altvaters (hohen Gesenkes der Sudeten). *Jahreshefte der naturwissenschaftlichen Sektion der Kaiser und Königlichen Rahr. Schl. Gesellschaft zur Beförderung des Ackerbaues, der Natur- und Landeskunde,* 1858: 1–85.

MÜLLER, F. (1879): Über Phryganiden (letters to his brother). *Zoologischer Anzeiger* 2: 38–40, 180–182, 283–284, 405–407.

MÜLLER, F. (1880): Sobre as casas construidas pelas larvas de Insectos Trichopteros de provincia de Santa Catherina. *Archivos do Museu nacional do Rio do Janeiro*, 3: 99–134, 210–215, 134 plates.

NAVAS, L. (1916). Neuroptera Nova Americana. Series I, II. *Memoire della Pontificia Accademia Romana dei Nuovi Lincei, Serie II*, 2: 59–80.

NAVAS, L. (1920): Insectos Sudamericanos (1a, 2a y 3a serie). *Anales de la Sociedad Cientifica Argentina,* 90: 33−72.

NAVAS, L. (1922): Insectos exoticos. *Brotéria, Série Zoológica*, 20: 49−63.

NAVAS, L. (1923): Estudis sobre Neuroters (Insectes). *Arxius de I'Institut de Ciencies,* 7: 179−203.

NAVAS, L. (1933): Insectos de la Argentina. *Revista de la Academia de Ciencias Exactas, Fisico-Quimicas y Naturales de Zaragoza,* 16: 87−120.

OLÁH, J. (2010): Ökoszisztéma szolgáltatások a vidékgazdaságban. *Valóság*, 53(5): 87−93.

OLÁH J. (2014): On the Trichoptera of Batanta Island (Indonesia, Papua, Raja Ampat Archipelago), III. *Folia Entomologica Hungarica,* 75: 91−131.

OLÁH, J. (2016): New species and records of Trichoptera collected by Mr. A. G. Duff. More phenomics and less genomics! *Opuscula Zoologica, Budapest* 47(2): 155−171. doi: 10.18348/opzool.2016.2.155

OLÁH, J. (2017): Is the genus *Potamophylax* highly polymorphic? *Acta Entomologica Musei Nationalis Pragae* 57(1): 253−257.

OLÁH, J., CHVOJKA, T.P., COPPA, G., GODUNKO, R.J., LODOVICI, O., MAJECKA, K., MAJECKI, J., SZCZESNY, B., URBANIC, G. & VALLE, M. (2015) Limnephilid taxa revised by speciation traits: *Rhadicoleptus*, *Isogamus*, *Melampophylax* genera, *Chaetopteryx rugulosa*, *Psilopteryx psorosa* species groups, *Drusus bolivari*, *Annitella kosciuszkii* species complexes (Trichoptera, Limnephilidae). *Opuscula Zoologica, Budapest,* 46(1): 3−117. doi: 10.18348/opzool.2015.1.3

OLÁH, J., BESHKOV, S., CHVOJKA, T.P., CIUBUC, C., COPPA, G., IBRAHIMI, H., KOVÁCS, T., MEY, W. & OLÁH, J. JR. (2017): Revision of Drusinae subfamily (Trichoptera, Limnephilidae): divergence by paraproct and paramere, speciation in isolation by integration. *Opuscula Zoologica, Budapest,* 48(1): 3−228. doi: 10.18348/opzool.2017.S1.3

ROSS, H.H. (1944): The caddis flies, or Trichoptera, of Illinois. *Bulletin of the Illinois Natural History Survey* 23(1): 1−326.

SCHMID, F. (1949): Les Trichopteres de la collection Navas. *EOS, Espanola Entomologica,* 25(3−4): 305−426.

SCHMID, F. (1998): *The insects and arachnids of Canada Part 7. Genera of the Trichoptera of Canada and adjoining or adjacent United States*. NRC Research Press, Ottawa, 289 pp.

SCHMITT, M. (2016): Hennig, Ax, and present-day mainstream cladistics, on polarising characters. *Peckiana,* 11: 35−42.

SERVEDIO, M.R., VANDOORN, G.S., KOPP, M., FRAME, A.M. & NOSIL, P. (2011): Magic traits in speciation: 'magic' but not rare. *Trends in Ecology and Evolution* 26(8):389−397. doi:10.1016/j.tree.2011.04.005

SHAW, K.L. & MULLEN, S.P. (2011): Genes versus phenotypes in the study of speciation. *Genetica,* 139: 649–661. doi: 10.1007/s10709-011-9562-4

ULMER, G. (1905): Neue und wenig bekannte außeuropäische Trichopteren, hauptsächlich aus dem Wiener Museum. *Annalen des Kaiserlich-königlich Naturhistorischen Hofmuseums,* 20: 59−98.

WÄGELE, J.W. (1994): Review of methodological problems in 'computer cladistics' exemplified with a case study on Isopod phylogeny (Crustacea: Isopoda). *Zeitschrift für zoologische Systematik und Evolutionsforschung*, 32: 81−107. doi: 10.1111/j.1439-0469.1994.tb00474.x

WALKER, F. (1852): *Catalogue of the specimens of Neuropterous insects in the collections of the British Museum, 1: Phryganides-Perlides*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 192 pp.

WINTHER,R.G. (2009): Character analysis in cladistics: abstraction, reification, and the search for objectivity. *Acta Biotheoretica* 57: 129−162. doi 10.1007/s10441-008-9064-7

Opusc. Zool. Budapest, 2017, 48(2): 185–192

Rich freshwater rotifer fauna of small lentic ecosystems of south Andaman, Andaman Sea, India (Rotifera: Eurotatoria)

B. K. SHARMA[1*], C. RAGHUNATHAN[2], S. SHARMA[1]

[1]*Bhushan Kumar Sharma & Sumita Sharma, Freshwater Biology Laboratory, Department of Zoology, North-Eastern Hill University, Shillong-793022, Meghalaya. E-mails: profbksharma@gmail.com*, sharmasumita.nehu@gmail.com, *Corresponding author*

[2]*Chelladurai Raghunathan, Andaman & Nicobar Regional Station, Zoological Survey of India, Port Blair, Andaman & Nicobar. E-mail: raghuksc@rediffmail.com*

Abstract. Small lentic ecosystems are hypothesized to be interesting habitats for metazoan diversity. This study is undertaken to document Rotifera of small freshwater bodies of south Andaman, India. A total of 112 species (S), belonging to 32 genera and 19 families, recorded in our intensive February 2017 collections, indicate rich and diverse assemblage of the taxon. Total richness comprises ~ 27 % of the rotifer species known from India and thus affirms biodiversity interest and habitat diversity of the sampled habitats. This report adds 42 species, seven genera and three families to the taxa reported till date from freshwaters of the Andaman and Nicorbar islands. Rotifera meta-analysis indicates distinct increase in richness of Lecanidae > Brachionidae > Trichocercidae and two-fold increase in *Brachionus* species. The biogeographically interesting elements comprise 8.0 % of S and several species indicate regional distribution importance. The rotifer fauna shows high richness of cosmopolitan species (~68% of S) and a number of tropical and subtropical species (~22 % of S). The present study highlights distinct scope to augment Rotifera diversity of the Andaman and Nicorbar islands freshwaters vis-à-vis intensive sampling of varied habitats.

Keywords. Composition, insular freshwaters, new records, species richness.

INTRODUCTION

Rotifera have been reported from inland freshwaters from distant parts of India since the first faunal survey of Anderson (1889) but these metazoans were firstly documented from insular freshwaters off the Indian mainland by Sharma (2017) based on samples from south Andaman collected during January 1990. Realizing the biodiversity importance of more investigations from insular waters, south Andaman freshwaters are revisited after a time period of 27 years to augment diversity of the taxon vis-à-vis our hypothesis on small lentic ecosystems as interesting rotifer habitats. The rich and diverse rotifer assemblages observed in this study merit interest for the diversity and distribution of the Indian Rotifera. An inventory of the examined species is presented, various new records are illustrated and remarks are made on composition, richness, new reports, interesting taxa. The results provide useful update for faunal analysis of the taxon off insular freshwaters of these islands located in the Andaman Sea.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

This study is based on analysis of samples collected, during February 2017, from about 40 freshwater ecosystems (Table 1) located between 11° 30.619’N latitude and 92° 43.432’ E longitude of south Andamans, Andaman Sea, India (Fig. 1). The plankton and semi-planktonic samples were collected from varied small lentic freshwater bodies by towing a nylobolt plankton net (# 50 µm) and were preserved in 5% formalin. All samples were screened, the rotifers were isolated and mounted in Polyvinyl alcohol–lactophenol, and observed with Leica (DM 1000) stereoscopic phase contrast

urn: lsid:zoobank.org:pub:712AF0D1-45CB-4E2E-9175-AA8288134A25

HU ISSN 2063-1588 (online), HU ISSN 0237-5419 (print) *http://dx.doi.org/10.18348/opzool.2017.2.185*

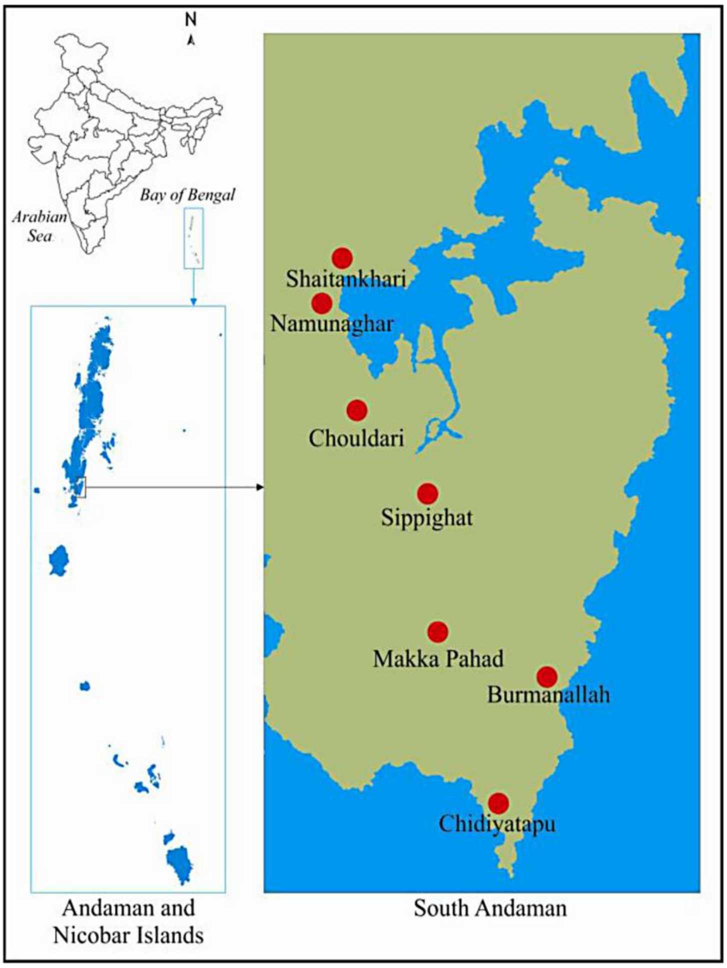


Figure 1. Map of India indicating the Andaman & Nicobar Islands; map of the Andaman & Nicobar Islands indicating south Andaman; map (part) of south Andaman indicating the sampled area (Google map).

microscope fitted with an image analyzer. The works of Koste (1978), Segers (1995), Sharma (1998), Sharma & Sharma (1999, 2000, 2008) were followed for identification of the rotifer taxa. The micro-photographs of some interesting taxa are provided and measurements are indicated in micrometers (µm).

RESULTS

Our collections from freshwaters of south Andaman revealed 112 species of Eurotatoria; a detailed systematic list of the recorded taxa is presented below:

Phylum Rotifera
Class Eurotatoria
Subclass Monogononta
Order Ploima

Family Brachionidae

1. *Anuraeopsis coelata* De Beauchamp, 1932 *
2. *A. fissa* (Gosse, 1851)
3. *Brachionus angularis* Gosse, 1851
4. *B. bidentatus* Anderson, 1889
5. *B. calyciflorus* Pallas, 1766
6. *B. caudatus* Barrois & Daday, 1894 *
7. *B. diversicornis* (Daday, 1883) *
8. *B. donneri* Brehm, 1951*

9. *B. durgae* Dhanapathi, 1974 *
10. *B. falcatus* Zacharias, 1898
11. *B. forficula* Wierzejski, 1891 *
12. *B. quadridentatus* Hermann, 1783
13. *B. rubens* Ehrenberg, 1838
14. *B. urceolaris* O.F. Muller, 1773 *
15. *Keratella tropica* (Apstein, 1907)
16. *Platyias leloupi* (Gillard, 1967) *
17. *Platyias quadricornis* (Ehrenberg, 1832)
18. *Plationus patulus* (O.F. Müller, 1786)

Family Epiphanidae

19. *Epiphanes brachionus* (Ehrenberg, 1837)

Family Euchlanidae

20. *Beauchampiella eudactylota* (Gosse, 1886)
21. *Euchlanis dilatata* Ehrenberg, 1832
22. *Dipleuchlanis propatula* (Gosse, 1886)
23. *Tripleuchlanis plicata* (Levander, 1894)

Family Mytilinidae

24. *Lophocharis salpina* (Ehrenberg, 1834) *
25. *Mytilina acanthophora* Hauer, 1938
26. *M. bisulcata* (Lucks, 1912)
27. *M. ventralis* (Ehrenberg, 1830)

Family Trichotriidae

28. *Macrochaetus collinsi* (Gosse, 1867) *
29. *Trichotria tetractis* (Ehrenberg, 1830)
30. *Wolga spinifera* (Western, 1894) *

Family Lepadellidae

31. *Colurella obtusa* (Gosse, 1886)
32. *C. uncinata* (O.F. Müller, 1773)
33. *Lepadella acuminata* (Ehrenberg, 1834)
34. *L. apsida* Harring, 1916
35. *L. biloba* Hauer, 1938
36. *L. costatoides* Segers, 1992
37. *Lepadella dactyliseta* (Stenroos, 1898) *
38. *L. discoidea* Segers, 1993
39. *L. ovalis* (O. F. Müller, 1786)
40. *L. patella* (O.F. Muller, 1773)
41. *L. rhomboides* (Gosse, 1886)
42. *L. triptera* Ehrenberg, 1830
43. *L.* (*Heterolepadella*) *apsicora* Myers, 1934
44. *L.* (*H.*) *ehrenbergi* (Perty, 1850)
45. *L.* (*H.*) *heterostyla* (Murray, 1913)

Family Lecanidae

46. *Lecane aculeata* (Jakubski, 1912)
47. *L. arcula* Harring, 1914
48. *L. batillifer* (Murray, 1913)
49. *L. bifurca* (Bryce, 1892)*
50. *L. bulla bulla* (Gosse, 1851)
    L. bulla diabolica (Hauer, 1936)
51. *L. closterocerca* (Schmarda, 1898)
52. *L. curvicornis* (Murray, 1913)
53. *L. decipiens* (Murray, 1913)*
54. *L. doryssa* Harring, 1914*
55. *L. elegans* Harring, 1914*
56. *L. flexilis* (Gosse, 1886)
57. *L. furcata* (Murray, 1913)
58. *L. haliclysta* Harring & Myers, 1926*
59. *L. hamata* (Stokes, 1896)
60. *L. hastata* (Murray, 1913)*
61. *L. hornemanni* (Ehrenberg, 1834)*
62. *L. inermis* (Bryce, 1892)*
63. *L. inopinata* Harring & Myers, 1926
64. *L. lateralis* Sharma, 1978
65. *L. leontina* (Turner, 1892)
66. *L. ludwigii* (Eckstein, 1883)*
67. *L. luna* (O.F .Müller, 1776)
68. *L. lunaris* (Ehrenberg, 1832)*
69. *L. monostyla* (Daday, 1897)
70. *L. nana* (Murray, 1913)*
71. *L. nitida* (Murray, 1913)
72. *L. obtusa* (Murray, 1913)*
73. *L. papuana* (Murray, 1913)
74. *L. pusilla* Harring, 1914*
75. *L. pyriformis* (Daday, 1905)*
76. *L. quadridentata* (Ehrenberg, 1830)
77. *L. signifera* (Jennings, 1896)
78. *L. simonneae* Segers, 1993*
79. *L. stenroosi* (Meissner, 1908)*
80. *L. thienemanni* (Hauer, 1938)
81. *L. undulata* Hauer, 1938*
82. *L. unguitata* (Fadeev, 1925)
83. *L. ungulata* (Gosse, 1887)

Family Notommatidae

84. *Cephalodella gibba* (Ehrenberg, 1830)*
85. *C. mucronata* Myers, 1924*
86. *C. trigona* (Rousselet, 1895)*

Family Scaridiidae

87. *Scaridium longicaudum* (O.F. Müller, 1786)

Family Gastropodidae

88. *Ascomorpha ecaudis* Perty, 1850*

Family Trichocercidae

89. *Trichocerca bicristata* (Gosse, 1887)*
90. *T. bidens* (Lucks, 1912)*

91. *T. cylindrica* (Imhof, 1891)
92. *T. flagellata* Hauer, 1938
93. *T insignis* (Herrick, 1885)*
94. *T. longiseta* (Schrank, 1802)
95. *T. pusilla* (Jennings, 1903)*
96. *T. rattus* (O.F. Müller, 1786)
97. *T. ruttneri* Donner, 1953*
98. *T. similis* (Wierzejski, 1893)
99. *T. tigris* (O.F. Müller, 1786)*
100. *T. weberi* (Jennings, 1903)

Family Asplanchnidae

101. *Asplanchna brightwelli* Gosse, 1850

Family Synchaetidae

102. *Polyarthra vulgaris* Carlin, 1943

Order Flosculariaceae

Family Flosculariidae

103. *Floscularia ringens* (Linnaeus, 1758)
104. *Sinantherina socialis* (Linne, 1758)
105. *S. spinosa* (Thorpe, 1893)*

Family Conochilidae

106. *Conochilus unicornis* Rousselet, 1892

Family Hexarthridae

107. *Hexarthra mira* (Hudson, 1871)*

Family Testudinellidae

108. *Pompholyx sulcata* Hudson, 1885*
109. *Testudinella patina* (Hermann, 1783)

Family Trochosphaeridae

110. *Filinia longiseta* (Ehrenberg, 1834)
111. *F. opoliensis* (Zacharias, 1898)

Sub-class Digononta

Order Bdelloidea

Family Philodinidae

112. *Rotaria neptunia* (Ehrenberg, 1832)

*New records from Andaman & Nicobar Islands

Forty-two species (marked*) are new records from Andaman and Nicobar islands while seven genera namely *Ascomorpha, Cephalodella, Hexarthra, Lophocharis, Macrochaetus, Pompholyx* and *Wolga*, and three Eurotatoria families *i.e.*, Gastropodidae, Hexarthridae and Notommatidae are new additions. *Brachionus donneri* (Fig. 2A), *B. durgae* (Fig. 2B), *Lecane batillifer*, *L. lateralis*, *L. simonneae* (Fig. 2C), *L. unguitata* and *Lepadella discoidea* are elements of biogeographic interest. *Ascomorpha ecaudis* (Fig. 2D), *Cephalodella trigona* (Fig. 2E), *Lecane bifurca, L. doryssa, L. elegans* (Fig. 2F), *L. haliclysta* (Fig. 2G), *L. hastata* (Fig. 2H), *L. hornemanni, L. nana, L. obtusa, L. pusilla* (Fig. 2I), *L. undulata, Lepadella dactyliseta, Lophocharis salpina, Platyias leloupi* (Fig. 2J), *Trichocerca bicristata, T. insignis, T. ruttneri* (Fig. 2K), *T. tigris* and *Wolga spinifera* (Fig. 2L) are examples of regional distribution interest in India. Lecanidae (38 species) is the most diverse monogonont family; Brachionidae, Lepadellidae and Trichocercidae included 18, 15 and 12 species, respectively. Amongst diverse genera, *Lecane* indicated 38 species while *Lepadella, Brachionus,* and *Trichocerca* are represented by 13, 12 and 12 species, respectively.

DISCUSSION

One hundred and twelve species (S), belonging to 32 genera and 19 families of Eurotatoria, observed in our relatively intensive February 2017 collections from south Andaman, indicate rich and diverse Rotifera fauna. The richness comprises ~ 27 % of the rotifer species known from India (Sharma & Sharma 2017) and thus deserves biodiversity interest, and affirms species-rich nature and habitat diversity of the sampled small lentic biotopes. Our report of 42 new species records from freshwaters of the Andaman and Nicorbar updates significantly the richness reported from these islands while seven genera and three families are added to the earlier list from south Andaman vide Sharma (2017). Though based on our limited collections, this update is attributed to intensive sampling of varied small wetlands.

Eurotatoria of biogeographic interest (8.0 % of S) reported include the Australasian *Lecane batillifer*; the Oriental *Brachionus donneri* and

Lecane bulla diabolica; the cosmo (sub) tropical *Brachionus durgae*; the palaeotropical *Lecane lateralis*, *L. simonneae, L. unguitata* and *Lepadella discoidea*; and the palaearctic *Cephalodella trigona*. Of these, *C. trigona* is known from the Indian sub-region from lower Assam (Sharma *et al.* 2017); the present report of the Andaman freshwaters thus marked considerable extension of its distribution range. *B. donneri* and *L. simonneae* are known from this country from northeast India (NEI), Kerala and Tamil Nadu and *B. durgae* is characterized by its wider and disjunct distribution. In addition, this study re-affirmed the occurrence of *L. batillifer* and *L. bulla diabolica* from insular freshwaters of Andaman vide à report (Sharma 2017) based on the samples collected about 27 years earlier. Nevertheless, all species currently known from the Andaman freshwaters, except *C. trigona,* are reported from Southeast Asia particularly in the extensively studied Thai Rotifera (Sa-Ardrit *et al.* 2013).

Our collections indicated several species of regional distribution interest in the Indian sub-region namely *Ascomorpha ecaudis, Lecane bifurca, L. doryssa, L. elegans, L. haliclysta, L. hastata, L. hornemanni, L. nana, L. obtusa, L. pusilla, L. undulata, Lepadella dactyliseta, Lophocharis salpina, Platyias leloupi, Trichocerca bicristata, T. insignis, T. ruttneri, T. tigris* and *Wolga spinifera*. Amongst these, *Lecane elegans, L. haliclysta* and *Trichocerca insignis* are characterized by their distribution restricted to NEI (Sharma & Sharma 2017) while *Ascomorpha ecaudis, Lecane bifurca, L. doryssa, L. pusilla, L. undulata, Lepadella dactyliseta, Platyias leloupi, Trichocerca ruttneri, T. tigris* and *Wolga spinifera* exhibit restricted distribution in this country. (Sharma & Sharma *loc. cit.*). The reports of the stated species from south Andaman freshwaters merit biogeography interest for the Indian as well as south and Southeast Asian Rotifera.

Rotifera of the freshwaters of the Andamans is characterized by notable increase in the richness of Lecanidae > Brachionidae > Trichocercidae in contrast to 21, 12 and 6 species of three families reported earlier by Sharma (2017), respectively while Lepadellidae recorded only marginal increase. The notable two-fold increase of *Brachionus* species is, however, attributed to intensive sampling of limnetic waters of fish ponds while a majority of the sampled water bodies indicated the littoral-periphytic assemblages concurrent with their wetland character. Our collections indicate richness variations in different habitats and some wetlands record up to 30–40 species individually; the last feature corroborated with the reports from the small wetlands (*dubies* or *dobas*) of the Brahmaputra river basin (Sharma & Sharma 2014). In general, Rotifera assemblages highlight importance of ‘tropic centered’ *Lecane* and *Brachionus*, indicate high number of cosmopolitan species (~68% of S), and tropical and subtropical species together contribute ~22 % of S.

To sum up, this study affirms rich and diverse nature of Rotifera assemblage of our relatively extensive yet limited collections and it reiterates the role of small lentic freshwaters of south Andaman as rich habitats for the taxon. The rotifer fauna records considerable species update with notable increase in richness of Lecanidae > Brachionidae > Trichocercidae and notable two-fold increase in *Brachionus* spp. The study highlights more scope to augment Rotifera richness with extension of investigations to insular freshwaters of other parts of large group of the Andaman and Nicorbar islands, with emphasis on intensive sampling of varied habitats in general and small wetlands in particular.

Acknowledgements − The senior author is thankful to the Head, Department of Zoology, North-Eastern Hill University, Shillong for laboratory facilities. Two authors (BKS and SS) thank our co-author (CR) and the Officer-in-charge, Andaman & Nicobar Regional Station, Zoological Survey of India, Port Blair, Andaman & Nicobar for the facilities for field work, immense support and kind hospitality during our visit to south Andamans. We thank Dr. Tamal Mandal and Mr. Naveen Nigam of Andaman & Nicobar Regional Station, Zoological Survey of India, Port Blair for their help in the field work. The authors have no conflict of interests. Finally, we thank our anonymous reviews for useful comments and suggestions.

Table 1: List of the sampled localities of south Andaman

Sl. No.	Date of collection	Locality	Latitude	Longitude
1.	07.02.2017	Sippighat	11^{0} 34.463$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.437$^{/}$ E
2.		Sippighat	11^{0} 34.469$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.430$^{/}$ E
3.		Sippighat	11^{0} 34.576$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.406$^{/}$ E
4.		Sippighat	11^{0} 35.519$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.401$^{/}$ E
5.		Sippighat	11^{0} 35.515$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.427$^{/}$ E
6.		Sippighat	11^{0} 35.640$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.601$^{/}$ E
7.		Sippighat	11^{0} 36.187$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 41.303$^{/}$ E
8.		Sippighat	11^{0} 36.266$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 41.660$^{/}$ E
9.	08.02.2017	Chouldari	11^{0} 36.906$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.055$^{/}$ E
10.		Chouldari	11^{0} 36.719$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.132$^{/}$ E
11.		Chouldari	11^{0} 36.809$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.415$^{/}$ E
12.		Chouldari	11^{0} 36.819$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.330$^{/}$ E
13.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.019$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.132$^{/}$ E
14.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.005$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.078$^{/}$ E
15.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.119$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.118 E
16.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.108$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.204$^{/}$ E
17.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.919$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.324$^{/}$ E
18.		Chouldari	11^{0} 38.808$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.002$^{/}$ E
19.		Chouldari	11^{0} 38.005$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.889$^{/}$ E
20.		Chouldari	11^{0} 38.119$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.902$^{/}$ E
21.		Chouldari	11^{o} 38. 310$^{/}$N	92^{0} 39.926$^{/}$ E
22.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.876$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.941$^{/}$ E
23.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.652$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.832$^{/}$ E
24.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.919$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.711$^{/}$ E
25.		Chouldari	11^{0} 37.964$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.889$^{/}$ E
26.	09.02.2017	Namunaghar	11^{0} 40.280$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.654$^{/}$ E
27.		Namunaghar	11^{0} 41.873$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.773 E
28.		Shaitankhari	11^{0} 41.658$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.721$^{/}$ E
29.		Shaitankhari	11^{0} 41.534$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.732$^{/}$ E
30.		Shaitankhari	11^{0} 42.703$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.303$^{/}$ E
31.		Shaitankhari	11^{0} 42.849$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 40.441$^{/}$ E
32.		Shaitankhari	11^{0} 43.049$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.951$^{/}$ E
33.		Shaitankhari	11^{0} 43.164$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 39.972$^{/}$ E
34.	10.02.2017	Chidiyatapu	11^{0} 30.619$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 42.411$^{/}$ E
35.		Chidiyatapu	11^{0} 30.631$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 42.332$^{/}$ E
36.		Chidiyatapu	11^{0} 30.629$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 41.499$^{/}$ E
37.	10.02.2017	Chidiyatapu	11^{0} 30.688$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 41.651$^{/}$ E
38.		Burmahnallah	11^{0} 33.652$^{/}$ N	92^{0} 43.432$^{/}$ E
39.		Burmahnallah	11^{o} 33. 617$^{/}$N	92^{0} 43.417$^{/}$ E
40.		Makka Pahad	11^{o} 34. 418$^{/}$N	92^{0} 43.157$^{/}$ E

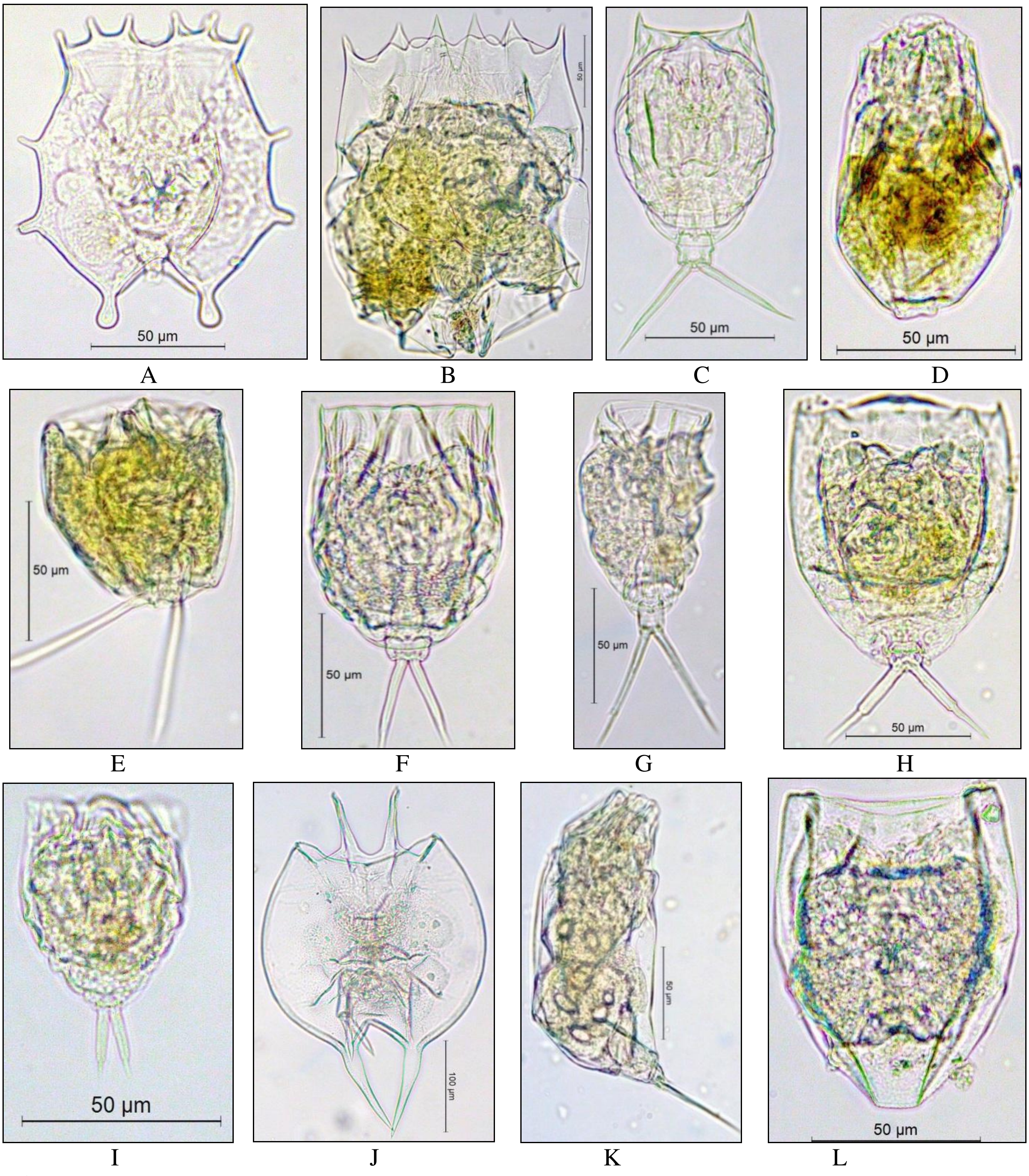


Figure 2. Interesting rotifer species: A = *Brachionus donneri* Brehm, dorsal view; B = *B. durgae* Dhanapathi, dorsal view; C = *Lecane simonneae* Segers, dorsal view; D = *Ascomorpha ecaudis* Perty, dorsal view; E = *Cephalodella trigona* (Rousselet), lateral view; F = *Lecane haliclysta* Harring & Myers, ventral view; G = *L. elegans* Harring, dorsal view; H = *L. hastata* (Murray), ventral view; J = *L. pusilla* Harring, dorsal view; I = *Platyias leloupi* (Gillard), ventral view; K = *Trichocerca ruttneri* Donner, lateral view; L = *Wolga spinifera* (Western), ventral view.

REFERENCES

Anderson, H.H. (1889): Notes on Indian Rotifera. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal,* 58: 45–358.

Koste, W. (1978): *Rotatoria. Die Rädertiere Mitteleuropas, begründet von Max Voigt. Überordnung Monogononta*. Gebrüder Borntraeger, Berlin, Stuttgart. I. 673 pp., II. Tafelband. 234 pp.

Sa-Ardrit, P., Pholpunthin, P. & Segers, H. (2013): A checklist of the freshwater rotifer fauna of Thailand (Rotifera, Monogononta, Bdelloidea). *Journal of Limnology,* 72(2): 361–375. doi: 10.4081/jlimnol.2013.s2.e18

Segers, H. (1995): Rotifera 2: Lecanidae. In. Dumont, H.J. & Nogrady, T. (Eds.) *Guides to identification of the Microinvertebrates .of the Continental waters of the world*, 6: 1–226. SPB Academic Publishing bv. Amsterdam, the Netherlands.

Sharma, B.K. (1998): Freshwater rotifers (Rotifera: Eurotatoria). *State Fauna Series*: *Fauna of West Bengal, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta*, 3(11): 341–461.

Sharma, B.K. (2017): First report of freshwater Rotifers (Rotifera: Eurotatoria) from south Andaman, India: composition and interesting elements *Journal of Asia-Pacific Biodiversity,* 10: 261−266. doi: 10.1016/j.japb.2017.01.003

Sharma, B.K., Khan, S.I. & Sharma, S. (2017): Biodiverse rotifer assemblage (Rotifera: Eurotatoria) of floodplain lakes of the Brahmaputra basin of lower Assam, northeast India: composition and ecosystem diversity. *Chinese Journal of Oceanology and Limnology*, doi: 10.1007/s00343-017-6251-x

Sharma, B.K. & Sharma, S. (1999): Freshwater rotifers (Rotifera, Eurotatoria). *Fauna of Meghalaya, State Fauna Series,* 4(9): 11–161.

Sharma, B.K. & Sharma, S. (2000): Freshwater rotifers (Rotifera, Eurotatoria). *Fauna of Tripura, State Fauna Series*, 7(4): 163–224.

Sharma, B.K. & Sharma, S. (2014): Northeast India – An important region with a rich biodiversity of Rotifera. In. B.K. Sharma, H.J., Dumont, R.L. Wallace (Eds.) Rotifera XIII: Rotifer Biology–A structural and functional Approach. *International Review of Hydrobiology*, 99(1–2): 20–37. doi: 10.1002/iroh.201301701

Sharma, B.K. & Sharma, S. (2017): Rotifera: Eurotatoria (Rotifers). In. Chandra, K., Gopi, K.C., Rao, D.V., Valarmathi, K. & Alfred, J.R.B. (Eds.) Current status of freshwater faunal diversity in India, Zoological Survey of India, Kolkata, Chapter 7, p. 93–113.

Sharma, S. & Sharma, B.K. (2008): Zooplankton diversity in floodplain lakes of Assam. *Records of the Zoological Survey of India, Occasional Paper No.* 290: 1–307.

Opusc. Zool. Budapest, 2017, 48(2): 193–199

New earthworm records from Austria (Megadrili: Lumbricidae)

T. SZEDERJESI

Tímea Szederjesi, Hungarian Natural History Museum, Department of Zoology, H-1088 Budapest, Baross u.13.
E-mail: t.szederjesi@gmail.com

Abstract. Earthworm collecting trips to different parts of Austria – the Karawanks, Carinthia, Lower and Western Austria – resulted in recording altogether 17 species. Based on the morphological data, *Dendrobaena velkovrhia* Mršić, 1988 is found to be a synonym of *Dendrobaena auriculifera* Zicsi, 1969. The problems with the previously published *Eisenia lucens* (Waga, 1857) records and these specimens' supposed identity with *E. spelaea* (Rosa, 1901) are also discussed.

Keywords. Clitellata, Oligochaeta, Austria, species, synonymy.

INTRODUCTION

The beginning of the researches on the Austrian earthworm fauna goes back to the turn of the 19th–20th century, when Rosa (1895, 1897) and Wessely (1905, 1920) published the first data from the country. Their work was followed by Pop (1947) and Franz (1961), who presented new records from the North and Norheastern Alps.

Zicsi (1965a, 1965b) summarized all the information about the Austrian earthworm fauna, described two new species from the Karawanks (Zicsi 1969a) and revised the earthworm collection of Karl Wessely (Zicsi 1969b).

After a longer break in the researches, Zicsi (1994) published another comprehensive paper with identification keys and the description of two new species, and listed altogether 60 species of the Austrian earthworm fauna.

Since then, the exotic earthworm species *Amynthas corticis* (Kinberg, 1867) was reported from a greenhouse in Lower Austria (Zicsi *et al.* 1999), the earthworms of Carinthia were summarized by Zicsi & Holzinger (1999) and a synoptic key to the earthworms of Austria was published by Christian & Zicsi (1999).

The aim of this study is to present the new earthworm records collected primarily in the Karawanks and Carinthia by the staff of the Hungarian Natural History Museum in the last decade.

MATERIAL AND METHODS

Earthworms were collected by digging and searching under stones and the bark of fallen logs. The specimens were killed, fixed and preserved in 75% or 96% ethanol, and deposited in the earthworm collections of the Hungarian Natural History Museum (HNHM) and the Natural History Museum Vienna (NHMW).

RESULTS

Aporrectodea caliginosa caliginosa (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion caliginosum Savigny, 1826: 180.
Allolobophora caliginosa: Zicsi 1965a: 261; 1969a: 384; 1994: 63. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628.
Allolobophora caliginosa caliginosa: Christian & Zicsi 1999: 129.
Aporrectodea caliginosa caliginosa: Csuzdi 2012.

Material examined. HNHM/16461 3 ex., Viktorsberg, 28.03.2003, leg. S. Mahunka. HNHM/

---

urn: lsid:zoobank.org:pub:601AC132-0522-4CEF-81E0-31D1229B3D6D *published: 01. December 2017*
HU ISSN 2063-1588 (online), HU ISSN 0237-5419 (print) *http://dx.doi.org/10.18348/opzool.2017.2.193*

16682, 2 ex., Karawanks, near Rada, alder marsh and pasture, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/16684, 1 ex., Karawanks, after Schlatten, meadow and a small beech forest, 07.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/ 16687, 1 ex., Karawanks, after Schlatten, meadow and a small beech forest, 07.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán.

Aporrectodea rosea (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion roseum Savigny, 1826: 182.
Allolobophora rosea: Zicsi 1965a: 260; 1969a: 383; 1994: 67. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628.
Allolobophora rosea rosea: Christian & Zicsi 1999: 128.
Aporrectodea rosea: Csuzdi 2012.

Material examined. HNMH/16683, 1 ex., Karawanks, near Rada, alder marsh and pasture, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán.

Aporrectodea smaragdina (Rosa, 1892)

Allolobophora smaragdina Rosa, 1892: 1.
Allolobophora smaragdina: Zicsi 1965a: 261; 1969a: 383; 1994: 68. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 128.
Aporrectodea smaragdina: Csuzdi 2012.

Material examined. HNHM/16679, 1 ex., Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, Vellach-Ursprung, stream valley, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/17269, 4 ex., NHMW 4 ex. Carinthia, Villach-Land, Wurzenpass, 46.526487° N, 13.752188°E, 1004 m, beech and spruce forest; under moss, logs, stones and leaf litter, 24.06. 2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17278, 4 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Silbergraben, 46.72993°N, 12.96741°E, 871 m, mixed beech and spruce forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 21.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/ 17281, 4 ex., NHMW 4 ex. Carinthia, Hermagor, Plöcken, Grünsee, 46.61240°N, 12.96641°E, 1269 m, spruce and beech forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 22.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17282, 1 ex., Carinthia, Völkermarkt, Trögern, 46.45931°N, 14.50225°E, 746 m, from rock wall in the gorge, 25.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17283, 2 ex., Carinthia, Hermagor, Gailberg, 46.70897°N, 12.97030°E, 950 m, spruce forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter and moss, 22.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17286, 2 ex., Carinthia, Klagenfurt-Land, Loibltal, 46.448055°N, 14.256039°E, 1000 m, beech and spruce forest; under stones, moss and from leaf litter, 25.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17290, 1 ex., Carinthia, Hermagor, Poludniggipfel, 46.57201°N, 13.40984°E, 1999 m, alpine meadow; under stones, 23.06. 2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17291, 1 ex., Carinthia, Villach-Land, Boden, 46.67437°N, 13.51811°E, 1054 m, spruce and beech forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 24.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17293, 2 ex., Carinthia, Hermagor, Plöcken, 46.62292°N, 12.94744°E, 1060 m, beech forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 22.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Bimastos rubidus (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion rubidum Savigny, 1826: 182.
Dendrobaena rubida: Zicsi 1965a: 252; 1969a: 380.
Dendrodrilus rubidus: Zicsi 1994: 52. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628.
Dendrodrilus rubidus subrubicundus: Zicsi 1994: 54. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 124.
Dendrodrilus rubidus rubidus: Christian & Zicsi 1999: 124.
Dendrodrilus rubidus tenuis: Christian & Zicsi 1999: 124.
Bimastos rubidus: Csuzdi *et al.* 2017: 20.

Material examined. HNMH/16676, 1 ex., Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, near Seebergsattel, mixed beech-pine forest, 06.10.2005., leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/17279, 1 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Silbergraben, 46.72993°N, 12.96741°E, 871 m, mixed beech and spruce forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 21.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Dendrobaena alpina alpina (Rosa, 1884)

Allolobophora alpina Rosa, 1884: 28.
Dendrobaena alpina: Zicsi 1965a: 252; 1969a: 381; 1994: 48. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 125.

Material examined. HNHM/16689, 3 ex., NHMW 1 ex. Karawanks, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/17275 1 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, St. Wolfgang, 46.80741°N, 13.51704°E, 665 m, disturbed spruce forest; under logs and stones, 20.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17292, 1 ex., Carinthia, Villach-Land, Boden, 46.67437°N, 13. 51811°E, 1054 m, spruce and beech forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 24.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/ 17294, 1 ex., Carinthia, Villach-Land, Jeserz, 46.56565°N, 13.69508°E, 557 m, beech and spruce forest; under moss, logs, stones and leaf litter, 24.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Dendrobaena attemsi (Michaelsen, 1902)

Helodrilus (*Dendrobaena*) *attemsi* Michaelsen, 1902: 47.
Dendrobaena attemsi: Zicsi 1965a: 253; 1994: 51. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 125.

Material examined. HNHM/17284, 4 ex., NHMW 2 ex. Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Seebachtal Alm, 47.01581°N, 13.18667°E, 1288 m, spruce forest with a stream and meadow; under logs and stones, 21.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17287, 2 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Angermann, 47. 00932°N, 13.17739°E, 1253 m, spruce forest, close to stream; under stones, moss, logs and from leaf litter, 21.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Dendrobaena auriculifera Zicsi, 1969

Dendrobaena auriculifera Zicsi, 1969a: 381; 1994: 49. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 124.
Dendrobaena velkovhria Mršić, 1988: 17. **syn. nov.**
Dendrobaena velkovrhi: Mršić 1991: 575.

Material examined. HNHM/16675, 2 ex., Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, near Seebergsattel, mixed beech-pine forest, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/16677, 1 ex., Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, Vellach-Ursprung, stream valley, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán.

Remarks. Mršić (1988) described *Dendrobaena velkovrhia* from Krnica, Slovenia, close to the type locality of *D. auriculifera* (Wurzen Pass, Austria). Based on the original description and the Monograph of Mršić (1991: 575.), the main characters of the two species are similar: clitellum on 2/3 25, ½ 25–1/2 33, 33 in case of *D. velkovrhia* and ¼ 25–33 in *D. auriculifera*, tubercles on 2/3 30, ½ 30–32 *vs*. 30–32, four pairs of seminal vesicles, two pairs of spermathecae opening near setal line *c*, calciferous glands with diverticula in segment 11 and 12. Taking all these similarities into account *D. velkovrhia* is regarded as a synonym of *D. auriculifera*.

D. auriculifera is a narrowly distributed species found in Austria and Slovenia. Its range stretches from the Karawanks through the Julian Alps to the northern projection of the Dinaric Alps (Mršić 1991).

Dendrobaena ganglbaueri (Rosa, 1894)

Allolobophora ganglbaueri Rosa, 1894: 1.
Dendrobaena ganglbaueri: Zicsi 1994: 49. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 124.
Dendrobaena byblica: Zicsi 1965a: 251; 1969a: 380.

Material examined. HNHM/16673, 1 ex., NHMW 1 ex. Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, near Seebergsattel, mixed beech-pine forest, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/ 16686, 2 ex., Karawanks, near Ebriach Obirsko, Ebriach bach, streambank, mixed pine forest, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/ 17288, 1 ex., Carinthia, Völkermarkt, Trögern, 46.45931°N, 14.50225°E, 746 m, from rock wall in the gorge, 25.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Dendrobaena octaedra (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion octaedrum Savigny, 1826: 183.
Dendrobaena octaedra: Zicsi 1965a: 253; 1969a: 382; 1994: 50. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 125.

Material examined. HNHM/16674, 4 ex., NHMW 2 ex. Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, near Seebergsattel, mixed beech-pine forest, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/16688, 1 ex., Karawanks, Rosenbach, srteambank near the bridge, 07.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/16690, 5 ex., Karawanks, 10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/17272, 1 ex., Carinthia, Wolfsberg, Twimberg, 46.928807°N, 14.843355°E, 811 m, slope with acer; from leaf litter, 26.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17274, 2 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, St. Wolfgang, 46.80741°N, 13.51704°E, 665 m, disturbed spruce forest; under logs and stones, 20.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17285, 1 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Seebachtal Alm, 47.01581°N, 13.18667°E, 1288 m, spruce forest with a stream and meadow; under logs and stones, 21.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Eisenia spelaea (Rosa, 1901)

Allolobophora spelaea Rosa, 1901: 36.
Eisenia spelaea: Christian & Zicsi 1999: 129.
Eisenia lucens: Zicsi 1965a: 251; 1969a: 380.

Material examined. HNHM/7831, 1 ex., Lower Austria, Höfl near Purgstall an der Erlauf, 16.07.1971, leg. F. Ressl. HNHM/7840, 1 ex., Lower Austria, Göstling an der Ybbs, Hochmoor, 23.06.1969, leg. Rausch. HNHM/12784, 1 ex., Wurzen Pass, 18.09.1980., leg. A. Zicsi. HNHM/17271, 1 ex., Carinthia, Klagenfurt-Land, Waidisch, 46.49146°N, 14.34890°E, 602 m, rocky beech forest with spruce; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 25.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Remarks. Regarding its morphological characteristics, *E. spelaea* is very similar to *E. lucens* (Waga, 1857). The only remarkable difference which can successfully be used to distinguish the two species in preserved state is the position of the openings of the spermathecae, which is near setal line *d* in *E. spelaea* and between *d* and the mid-dorsal line in *E. lucens*. The main reason why they are regarded as separate species is the ability of bioluminescence in case of *E. lucens* (Pes *et al*. 2016). Besides, their habitat preference is also different; *E. lucens* is usually found under the bark of fallen logs, while *E. spelaea* prefers the submerged leaf litter in streams (Csuzdi & Zicsi 2003).

The Austrian data for these two species are rather controversial and questionable. The species name *Eisenia spelaea* first appears as member of the Austrian earthworm fauna in the paper of Christian & Zicsi (1999), but without any locality data. The previous literature contains only *E. lucens* records, often from wet habitats, *e.g*. stream banks (Zicsi 1969a). Furthermore, a part of the published records were originally identified as *E. spelaea* by Prof. Zicsi, but then published as *E. lucens*.

As a result of the revision of all published and non-published Austrian *E. lucens* / *E. spelaea* specimens, it can be stated that morphologically all of them are more similar to *E. spelaea*.

Lumbricus castaneus (Savigny, 1826)

Enterion castaneum Savigny, 1826: 180.
Lumbricus castaneus: Zicsi 1965a: 249; 1994: 58. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 127.

Material examined. HNHM/16681, 1 ex., Karawanks, near Rada, alder marsh and pasture, 06. 10. 2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/17270, 1 ex., Carinthia, Klagenfurt-Land, Waidisch, 46.49146°N, 14.34890°E, 602 m, rocky beech forest with spruce; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 25.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17289, 1 ex., Carinthia, Völkermarkt, Trögern, 46.45931°N, 14.50225°E, 746 m, from rock wall in the gorge, 25.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Lumbricus rubellus Hoffmeister, 1843

Lumbricus rubellus Hoffmeister, 1843: 187. Zicsi 1965a: 248; 1969a: 379; 1994: 59. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 127.

Material examined. HNHM/17267, 1 ex., Carinthia, Hermagor, Poludniger Alm, 46.57418°N, 13.41469°E, 1735 m, alpine pasture edge and Larix forest; under logs and stones, 23.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17273, 3 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, St. Wolfgang, 46.80741°N, 13.51704°E, 665 m, disturbed spruce forest; under logs and stones, 20. 06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17277, 1 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Lassach Sonnseite, 46.96720°N, 13.18118° E, 1167 m, beech and maple forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 21.06.2017., leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Lumbricus terrestris Linneaus, 1758

Lumbricus terrestris Linneaus, 1758: 647. Zicsi 1965a: 250; 1994: 62. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 127.

Material examined. HNHM/16680, 1 ex., Karawanks, near Rada, alder marsh and pasture, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán.

Octodriloides karawankensis (Zicsi, 1969)

Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *karawankense* Zicsi, 1969a: 382.
Octodriloides karawankensis Zicsi 1994: 39. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 126.

Material examined. HNHM/16678, 1 ex., Karawanks, above Bad Vellach, Vellach-Ursprung, stream valley, 06.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán.

Octodrilus argoviensis (Bretscher, 1899)

Allolobophora argoviense Bretscher, 1899: 418.
Octolasium croaticum v. *argoviensis*: Zicsi 1965a: 258.
Octolasium (*Octodrilus*) *croaticum* v. *argoviense*: Zicsi 1969a: 382.
Octodrilus argoviensis: Zicsi 1994: 44. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 125.

Material examined. HNHM/17266, 2 ex., NHMW 1 ex. Carinthia, Hermagor, Poludniger Alm, 46.57418°N, 13.41469°E, 1735 m, alpine pasture edge and Larix forest; under logs and stones, 23.06.2017., leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17280, 1 ex., Carinthia, Hermagor, Plöcken, Grünsee, 46.61240°N, 12.96641°E, 1269 m, spruce and beech forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 22.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

Octodrilus croaticus (Rosa, 1895)

Allolobophora lissaensis v. *croatica* Rosa, 1895: 5.
Octolasium croaticum f. typica: Zicsi 1965a: 257.
Octodrilus croaticus: Zicsi 1994: 39. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 125.

Material examined. HNHM/16462, 1 ex., Viktorsberg, 28.03.2003, leg. S. Mahunka.

Octolasion lacteum (Örley, 1881)

Lumbricus terrestris var. *lacteus* Örley, 1881: 584.
Octolasium lacteum: Zicsi 1965a: 257; 1969a: 382.
Octolasion lacteum: Zicsi 1994: 55. Zicsi & Holzinger 1999: 628. Christian & Zicsi 1999: 126.

Material examined. HNHM/16685, 1 ex., Karawanks, after Schlatten, meadow and a small beech forest, 07.10.2005, leg. L. Dányi, J. Kontschán. HNHM/17268, 2 ex., Carinthia, Hermagor, Poludniger Alm, 46.57418°N, 13.41469°E, 1735 m, alpine pasture edge and Larix forest; under logs and stones, 23.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi. HNHM/17276, 2 ex., Carinthia, Spittal an der Drau, Lassach Sonnseite, 46.96720°N, 13.18118°E, 1167 m, beech and maple forest; under stones, logs and from leaf litter, 21.06.2017, leg. N. Akkari, A-S. Ganske, L. Dányi.

DISCUSSION

The present study resulted in reporting altogether 17 species mostly from the Karawanks and

Carinthia, with a few records from Lower and Western Austria.

Based on the morphological characters in the literature, *Dendrobaena velkovrhia* Mršić, 1988 was found to be a synonym of *Dendrobaena auriculifera* Zicsi, 1969, a narrowly distributed species occurring in Southeastern Austria and Slovenia (Mršić 1991).

The revision of the *E. lucens* specimens published by Zicsi (1965a, 1969a, 1994) revealed that morphologically they are more similar to *E. spelaea*. Although not all specimens are from wet habitats preferred by the latter species, a recent study revealed that *E. spelaea* can be found not just in the leaf litter of streams, but even in soil (Szederjesi *et al.* 2011). As the only useful morphological character is not stable and can often be hardly observed in preserved state, fresh material is needed for clarification of the exact distribution of these species in Austria on one hand to test the presence of bioluminescence, and also to apply molecular methods, *e.g.* DNA barcoding for the species delimitation.

Acknowledgements – My thanks are due to the collectors of the material examined.

REFERENCES

BRETSCHER, K. (1899): Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Oligochaeten-Fauna der Schweiz. *Revue suisse de zoologie*, 9: 189–223.

CHRISTIAN, E. & ZICSI, A. (1999): Ein synoptischer Bestimmungsschlüssel der Regenwürmer Österreichs. *Die Bodenkultur*, 50(2):121–131.

CSUZDI, CS. (2012): Earthworm species, a searchable database. *Opuscula Zoologica, Budapest*, 43(1): 97–99. doi: 105281/zenodo1045525

CSUZDI, CS. & ZICSI, A. (2003): *Earthworms of Hungary (Annelida: Oligochaeta; Lumbricidae).* Hungarian Natural History Museum, Budapest, 271 pp.

CSUZDI, CS., CHANG, C-H., PAVLÍČEK, T., SZEDERJESI, T., ESOPI, D. & SZLÁVECZ, K. (2017): Molecular phylogeny and systematics of native North American lumbricid earthworms (Clitellata: Megadrili). *Plos One*, 12(8): e0181504 doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0181504

FRANZ, H. (1961): Die Nordostalpen im Spiegel ihrer Landtierwelt. I. Universitätsverlag Wagner, Innsbruck, p. 200–207.

HOFFMEISTER, W. (1843): Beitrag zur Kenntnis deutcher Landanneliden. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, 91: 183–198.

LINNAEUS, C. (1758): *Systema Naturae per Regna tria Naturae, secundum Classes, Ordines, Genera, Species, cum Characteribus, Differentiis, Synonymis, Locis.* 10th edition, volume 1. Laurentii Salvii, Holmiae, 824 pp.

MICHAELSEN, W. (1902): Neue Oligochaeten und neue Fundorte altbekannter. *Mitteilungen aus dem Naturhistorischen Museum in Hamburg*, 19: 3–53.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1988): Description of five new species of earthworms of the genus *Dendrobaena* Eisen, 1874 (Lumbicidae). *Biološki Vestnik, Ljubljana*, 36(1): 13–24.

MRŠIĆ, N. (1991): *Monograph on earthworms (Lumbricidae) of the Balkans I-II.* Slovenska Akademija Znanosti in Umetnosti, Zazred za Naravoslovne Vede Opera 31 Ljubljana, 757 pp.

ÖRLEY, L. (1881): A magyarországi Oligochaeták faunája. I. Terricolae. *Mathematikai és Természettudományi Közlemények*, 16: 562–611.

PES, O., MIDLIK, A., SCHLAGHAMERSKY, J., ZITNAN, M. & TABORSKY, P. (2016): A study on bioluminescence and photoluminescence in the earthworm *Eisenia lucens*. *Photochemical & Photobiological Sciences*, 15: 175–180. doi10.1039/c5pp00412h

POP, V. (1947): Die Lumbriciden der Ostalpen. *Analele Academiei Române Memoriile Secţiunii Ştiinţifice, Seria 3*, 22(3): 1–22.

ROSA, D. (1884): *Lumbricidi del Piemonte*. Torino, pp. 54.

ROSA, D. (1894): Allolobophora Ganglbaueri ed A. Oliveirae nuove specie di Lumbricidi europei. *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Universitá di Torino*, 9(170): 1–3.

ROSA, D. (1895): Nuovi lombrichi dell' Europa orientale. *Bolletino dei Musei di Zoologia ed*

Anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino, 10(21): 1–8.

ROSA, D. (1897): Nuovi lombrichi dell'Europa orientale. (Seconda serie). *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Universitá di Torino*, 12(269): 1–5.

ROSA, D. (1901): Un Lombrico cavernicolo (*Allolobophora spelaea* n. sp.). *Atti della Società Naturalisti e Matematici di Modena*, 4: 36–39.

SAVIGNY, J.C. (1826): In. CUVIER, G.: Analyse des Travaux de l'Academie royale des Sciences, pendant l'année 1821, partie physique. *Mémoires de l'Académie des Sciences de l'Institut de France Paris*, 5: 176–184.

SZEDERJESI, T., FELFÖLDI, T., & CSUZDI, Cs. (2011): *Eisenia lucens* (Waga, 1857) and *Eisenia spelaea* (Rosa, 1901): are they really different species? *Book of Abstracts, Fifth International Oligochaete Taxonomy Meeting, Beatenberg, Switzerland*, p. 45.

WESSELY, K. (1905): Die Lumbriciden Oberösterreichs. *Jahresbericht des Vereins für Naturkunde in Österreich ob der Enns Linz*, 34: 1–19.

WESSELY, K. (1920): Die Lumbriciden der Sammlung des Oberösterreichischen Landesmuseums. *Jahresbericht des Museums Francisco-Carolinum Linz*, 78: 17–18.

ZICSI, A. (1965a): Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Lumbricidenfauna Österreichs. *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 5: 247–265.

ZICSI, A. (1965b): Die Lumbriciden Oberösterreichs und österreichs unter Zugrundlegung der Sammlung Karl Wesselys mit besonderer Berücksichtigung des Linzer Raumes. *Naturkundliches Jahrbuch der Stadt Linz*, 11: 125–201.

ZICSI, A. (1969a): Neue Regenwurm-Arten (Lumbricidae) aus den österreichischen Karawanken. *Opuscula Zoologica Budapest*, 9: 379–384.

ZICSI, A. (1969b): Beitrag zur Revision der Regenwurm- Sammlung Karl Wesselys im OÖ. Landesmuseum zu Linz. *Naturkundliches Jahrbuch der Stadt Linz*, 15: 69–76.

ZICSI, A. (1994): Die Regenwürmer Österreichs (Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae) mit Bestimmungstabellen der Arten. *Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Österreich*. 131: 37–74.

ZICSI, A., CHRISTIAN, E. & KAHRER, A. (1999): Ein eingeschleppter Regenwürm schädigt Glashaus-Pflanzen in Niederösterreich. *Pflanzenschutzberichte*, 58:1–6.

ZICSI, A. & HOLZINGER, W.E. (1999): Vorläufiges Verzeichnis der Regenwürmer Kärntens (Annelida: Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). *Naturschutz in Kärnten*, 15: 627–630.

Opusc. Zool. Budapest, 2017, 48(2): 201–211

The complete list of scientific publications of Prof. Árpád Berczik

M. DINKA

Mária Dinka, 2600 Vác, Rácz Pál. str. 3. E-mail: dinka.maria@outlook.hu

Abstract. Árpád Berczik the renowned hydrobilogist celebrated his 88th birthday in this year. His research covered systematics, ecology and larval abundance of the Chironomidae, paying attention to the nutrient cycle of the shallow lakes, which is a characteristic of Hungary. He is a member of the Hungarian Academy of Sciences since 1982 and author of some 158 research publication listed below.

Árpád Berczik (born in 1929, Budapest) gained his qualifications in Biology and Geography graduating from the Eötvös Loránd University (Budapest). He primarily did hydrobiological studies, which he later further scrutinized mainly in Austria (Wienna, Lunz/See), Germany (Plön/Holstein), France (Toulouse), Switzerland (Dübendorf) and Poland (Olsztyn, Mikolajki). Since 1952 he has been a researcher of the HAS, and since 1973 an associate professor at the former university, then a university professor. He has been a member of the HAS since 1982. His research covered the systematics, ecology, larval abundance of the Chironomidae, paying attention to the nutrient cycle of the shallow lakes, which is a characteristic of Hungary.

His investigations extended to the Chironomidae assemblages of the extremely shallow rice fields he also revealed a pest species. - He also participated in the research of the thermal waters and intermittent sodic lakes. He made a significant contribution to the hydrobiological exploration of Lake Fertő/Neusiedler See. From the beginning he has been involved in the organization and implementation of the organized and regular, extensive hydro-ecological, and biological research of the River Danube, which started in 1957. In this issue he put particular emphasis on the importance of the cooperation with the co-sciences (like hydrology, *climatology, water management, nature protection, etc.).* He tried to enforce his views as a participant of the Hungarian Danube Hydrobiological Research, then as its leader for decades and as an institute director and professor. He established significant international relationships and gained recognition for the Chironomidae research, then for his hydro-ecological research of shallow lakes and rivers. His work was recognized by higher state and national scientific awards and honours. In recent years he has been arranging the documents of his multifaceted scientific activity, science policy, and teaching work.

LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

1956

1. BERCZIK, Á. (1956): Újabb hidrobiológiai vizsgálatok a Lukács-gyógyfürdő Malom-taván. *Állattani Közlemények*, 45: 35–44.
2. BERCZIK, Á. (1956): Quelques espèces de Chironomides nouvelles pour la faune de la Hongrie. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 1: 19–24.
3. BERCZIK, Á. (1956): *Mennyiségi és minőségi vizsgálatok iszaplakó Chironomida lárvákon*. Kandidátusi értekezés, Budapest, p. 177.

1957

4. BERCZIK, Á. (1957): *Polypedilum Dudichi* sp. n., eine neue Art der Familie Chironomidae. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 2: 15–20.
5. BERCZIK, Á. (1957): Chironomidák, és a tótipustan néhány hazai kérdése. *Állattani Közlemények,* 46: 33–41.

urn: lsid:zoobank.org:pub:0269DFDC-C0BE-4AC1-BB0F-3FA696DFEBF6 *published: 01. December 2017*
HU ISSN 2063-1588 (online), HU ISSN 0237-5419 (print) *http://dx.doi.org/10.18348/opzool.2017.2.201*

6. BERCZIK, Á. (1957): *Trichocladius bicinctus* Mg. comme mineur nuisible des feuilles du riz. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 2: 21–23.

7. BERCZIK, Á. (1957): Funde von Chironomidenlarven aus einem Reisfelde. *Annales Universitatis Scientiarum Budapestinensis de Rolando Eötvös Nominatae. Sectio biologica,* 1: 13–16.

1958

8. BERCZIK, Á. (1958): Einige neue Angaben über die Parasiten der Chironomidenlarven. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 2: 13–17.

1959

9. BERCZIK, Á. (1959): Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Chironomidenfauna des toten Theissarmes bei Szajol (Ungarn). *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 3: 19–22.

10. BERCZIK, Á. (1959): Chironomidenlarven aus dem Gebiete des Gran Flusses (Tschechoslowakei). *Annales Universitatis Scientiarum Budapestinensis de Rolando Eötvös Nominatae. Sectio biologica,* 2: 43–48.

1960

11. BERCZIK, Á. (1960): Ein bemerkenswerter Fund der Larve von *Euphaenocladius aquatilis* Goetgh. (Chironomidae) aus Ungarn. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 4: 15–17.

12. BERCZIK, Á. (1960): Faunistische Übersicht der bis jetzt bekannten Chironomiden des Balaton–Sees. *Annales Universitatis Scientiarum Budapestinensis de Rolando Eötvös Nominatae. Sectio biologica,* 3: 69–73.

13. BERCZIK, Á. (1960): Egy sajátos földalatti élőhely állatvilágáról. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 40: 516–518.

1961

14. BERCZIK, Á. (1961): Einige Beobachtungen bezüglich der horizontalen Verteilung des Makrobenthos seichter "pannonischer" Seen. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 7: 49–72.

15. BERCZIK, Á. (1961): Nemzetközi összefogás a Duna biológiai kutatására. *Hidrológiai Tájékoztató*, 1(2): 45.

1962

16. BERCZIK, Á. (1962): Kénhidrogénszint és a hazai eutróf tavak benthosának produkciója. *Állattani Közlemények*, 49: 35–39.

17. BERCZIK, Á. (1962): Die Winter-Chironomidenfauna eines Tränktroges. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 4: 63–65.

1964

18. BERCZIK, Á. (1964): Angaben über das Vorkommen von Chironomidenlarven lauwarmer Gewässer. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 5: 43–47.

1965

19. BERCZIK, Á. (1965): A vízjárás hatása a magyar Duna-szakasz állatvilágára. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 45: 233–236.

20. BERCZIK, Á. (1965): Die Chironomidenlarven aus dem Periphyton der Landungsmolen in Donauabschnitt zwischen Budapest und Mohács. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 9: 227–236.

21. BERCZIK, Á. (1965): Prof. Dr. Umberto d'Ancona 1896–1964. *Hidrológiai Közlöny*, 45: 308.

22. BERCZIK, Á. & HORÁNSZKY, A. (1965): *A Duna növény- és állatvilága*. In. PAPP, M. (Ed.) Duna-utikönyv, Panoráma, Budapest, p. 30–39.

1966

23. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Chironomidenlarven aus dem Aufwuchs der Schwimmkörper im Donauabschnitt zwischen Rajka und Budapest *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 12: 41–51.

24. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Über den Einfluss einiger hydrologischen Faktoren auf die Besiedlungsmöglichkeiten der Fauna der Mittleren-Donau. *Annales Universitatis Scientiarum Budapestinensis de Rolando Eötvös Nominatae. Sectio biologica,* 8: 25–32.

25. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Chironomidenforschung in Ungarn. *Gewässer und Abwässer*, 41/42: 136–144.

26. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Über die Wasserfauna in Anland des ungarischen Donauabschnittes. Danubialia Hungarica. XXXV. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 6: 79–91.

27. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Zur Populationsdynamik des Zoobenthos eines seichten Sees. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 12: 235–249.

28. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Chironomida-kutatás rendszertani problémáiról. *Állattani Közlemények,* 53: 43–47.

29. BERCZIK, Á. (1966): Dr. Dudich Endre az MTA rendes tagja. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 46: 221.

1967

30. BERCZIK, Á. (1967): Chironomiden-larven und Puppen aus dem Hámori-See. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 13: 75–82.

31. BERCZIK, Á. (1967): Hidrobiológia a hazai felsőoktatásban. *Hidrológiai Tájékoztató,* 1967 (11): 87–88.

32. BERCZIK, Á. (1967): Zur Populationsdynamik des Makrobenthos in Velencer See. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 6: 247–265.

33. BERCZIK, Á. (1967): Benthos-Chironomiden des Mosoner Donau-armes. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 7: 45–54.

34. BERCZIK, Á. (1967): Vorkommen einiger Chironomiden aus zwei Natrongewässer. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 7: 75–82.

35. BERCZIK, Á., KOZMA, E., MOLNÁR, M. (1967): Hidrobiológiai vizsgálatok a Hámori-tavon. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 47: 79–89.

1968

36. BERCZIK, Á. (1968): Zur Kenntnis der bachbewohnenden Chironomiden Ungarns. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 14: 15–25.

37. BERCZIK, Á. (1968): Über die Chironomiden eines Moosaufwuchses in Nordungarn. *Annales Zoologici Fennici,* 5: 17–21.

38. BERCZIK, Á. (1968): Chironomidenlarven aus einer nordungarischen Tropfsteinhöhle. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 8: 347–350.

39. BERCZIK, Á. (1968): Limnológiai Szakosztály az 50 éves Magyar Hidrológiai Társaságban. *Hidrológiai Tájékoztató*, 1968(06): 15–16.

40. BERCZIK, Á., KOZMA, E., MOLNÁR, M. (1968): Hydrobiologische Untersuchungen am ältesten Stausee Ungarns. *Annales Universitatis Scientiarum Budapestinensis de Rolando Eötvös Nominatae. Sectio biologica,* 9/10: 37–64.

41. KOZMA, E.V., MOLNÁR, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (1968): Veränderungen der Umweltsbedingungen und der Bodenfauna eines fischereilich bewirtschafteten seichten Sees. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 8: 37–55.

1969

42. BERCZIK, Á. (1969): Über die Chironomiden im Benthal des ungarischen Donauabschnittes. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 5: 277–285.

43. BERCZIK, Á. (1969): Die Chironomiden in der Uferregion des ungarischen Donauabschnittes. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 9: 249–254.

1970

44. PUSZTAI, Gy., BERCZIK, Á. & VÉGH, S-NÉ. (1970): *A Fővárosi Vízművek talajvízdúsításának kutatási eredményei és problémái.* MHT II. Vízminőségi és Víztechnológiai Kongresszus Kiadványa Budapest, p. 1–23.

1971

45. BERCZIK, Á. (1971): Die Chironomiden und ihre Lebensstätten auf dem ungarischen Donauabschnitt. *Limnologica (Berlin)*, 8: 61–71.

46. BERCZIK, Á. (1971): Schädigung eines Reisfeldes durch Chironomiden und seine ökologischen Umstände. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 10: 221–230.

47. BERCZIK, Á. (1971): Dr. Olga Sebestyén is 80. *Annales Instituti Biologici* (*Tihany*) *Hungaricae Academiae Scientiarum*, 38: 3–10.

48. BERCZIK, Á. (1971): Dr. Dudich Endre 1895–1971. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 51: 343–344.

1972

49. BERCZIK, Á. (1972): *Hidrobiológia, zoológia*. In. PICHLER J. (Ed.) A Fertő-tájjal kapcsolatos kutatásokat és feltárásokat áttekintő helyzetfelmérő tanulmányok. 5. (A táj bioszférája.), MTA Fertő-táj Bizottság, Budapest, p. 72–84.

50. BERCZIK, Á. (1972): Zur Populationsdynamik der Mesofauna der Reissfelder. *Sitzungsberichte der Akademie der Wissenschaften mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse,* 179(5–10): 299–302.

1973

51. BERCZIK, Á. (1973): Benennung der zwei ökologischen Gruppen wasserbewohnender Wirbellosen. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 12: 33–41.

52. BERCZIK, Á. (Ed.) (1973): A magyar hidrobiológiai kutatás helyzete és feladatai. *MTA*

Biológiai Tudományok Osztályának közleményei, 16: 319–332.

53. BERCZIK, Á. (1973): A hidrobiológiai kutatások helyzete és feladatai Magyarországon. *Állattani Közlemények,* 60: 55–65.

54. BERCZIK, Á. (1973): Periodische Aspektenveränderungen der Zoozönosen auf Reisfeldern in Ungarn. *Verhandlungen des Internationalen Verein Limnologie*, 18: 1742–1750.

55. BERCZIK, Á. (1973): Prof. Dr. Endre Dudich. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest)*, 11: 3–5.

1974

56. BERCZIK, Á. (1974): *Az asztatikus vizek egy típusa. (Limnológiai tanulmány rizsföldeken).* MTA doktori értekezés, Tézisek, p. 1–18.

57. BERCZIK, Á.(1974): *Az asztatikus vizek egy típusa. (Limnológiai tanulmány rizsföldeken).* MTA doktori értekezés, pp. 310.

1975

58. BERCZIK, Á. (1975): *Gesichtspunkte und neuere Ergebnisse in der Erforschung des Donaubenthos*. 18. Arbeitstagung der IAD Regensburg/Deutschland, Übersichtreferate 3, p. 47–68.

59. ANDRIKOVICS, S. & BERCZIK, Á. (1975): *Hídrobiológia, zoológia*. In. AUJESZKY, L., SCHILLING, F. & SOMOGYI, S. (Ed.) A Fertő-táj Monográfiáját előkészítő adatgyűjtemény 3, Budapest, p. 423–537.

1977

60. BERCZIK, Á. (1977): Untersuchung der Frassintensität der reisblattminierenden Chironomiden. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 13: 31–35.

61. BERCZIK, Á. (1977): Beobachtungen über die Abundanz von Chironomidenlarven in junger Reissaat. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 14: 51–54.

62. BERCZIK, Á. (1977): A hidrobiológia és mai feladatai. *MTA Biológiai Tudományok Osztályának közleményei*, 20: 439–445.

63. BERCZIK, Á. (1977): Dr. Vitális Sándor, 1900–1976. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 57: 57–58.

1978

64. BERCZIK, Á. (1978): *Über das Donaubenthos und seine Veränderungen durch menschliche Eingriffe*. 18. Arbeitstagung der IAD Regensburg/Deutschland, Vorträge, p. 47–61.

65. BERCZIK, Á. (1978): Die tierischen Reisschädlinge in Ungarn und zur Frage ihrer Bekämpfung. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 15: 61–73.

1979

66. BERCZIK, Á. (1979): *A Fertő-táj biológiai kutatásának terve*. In. PICHLER, J. (Ed.) A Fertő-táj tudományos kutatási terve, Budapest, p. 55–60.

67. BERCZIK, Á. (1979): *A Fertő-táj zoológiai kutatási témajavaslata*. In. PICHLER J. (Ed.) A Fertő-táj tudományos kutatási terve, Budapest, p. 71–72.

68. BERCZIK, Á. (1979): *A Fertő-táj hidrobiológiai kutatási témajavaslata*. In. PICHLER, J. (Ed.) A Fertő-táj tudományos kutatási terve, Budapest, p. 73–75.

69. BERCZIK, Á. (1979): *Geplante biologische Forschungen in der Neusiedlersee-Landschaft*. In. PICHLER, J. (Ed.) A Fertő-táj tudományos kutatási terve, Budapest, p. 333–338.

70. BERCZIK, Á. (1979): Einige Probleme der limnologischen Erforschung unserer Fliessgewässer. *Schriften des Vereins zur Verbreitung naturwissenschaftlicher Kenntnisse Wien*, 117/118: 29–40.

71. BERCZIK, Á. (1979): *Über die Wechselwirkungen im Bereich des ungarischen Donauabschnittes*. 21. Arbeitstagung der IAD Novi Sad/Yugoslavia, p. 79–88.

72. BERCZIK, Á. & BORHIDI, A. (1979): A budapesti agglomeráció környezetfejlesztésének ökológiai problémái és környezetbiológiai fejlesztési terve. *MTA Biológiai Tudományok Osztályának közleményei*, 22: 367–390.

1981

73. BERCZIK, Á. (1981): *MAB 5 Project. Survey of 10 years activity in Hungary*. In. STEFANOVITS, P. (Ed.) MAB Programme. Survey of 10 years activity in Hungary. Hungarian National MAB Committee, Budapest, p. 157–165.

74. BERCZIK, Á. (1981): *Ungarn*. In. 25 Jahre Internationale Arbeitsgemeinschaft Donauforschung. IAD Wien/Austria, p. 41–46.

75. BERCZIK, Á. & MÁTÉ, F. (1981): *Isszledovániya antropogenih vlijanniy na vengerszkie vodije ekoszisztemi (Balaton, Dunaj)*. SZOCMAB III. Congress, Budapest, p. 1–7.

1982

76. BERCZIK, Á. (1982): Az MTA 30 éves Botanikai Kutatóintézete és a 25 éves Magyar Dunakutató Állomás. *MTA Biológiai Tudományok Osztályának közleményei*, 25: 407–413.

77. BERCZIK, Á. (1982): Kötelezettségeink és törekvéseink az ökológia szolgálatában. *MTA Biológiai Tudományok Osztályának közleményei*, 25: 459–461.

78. BERCZIK, Á. & LÖFFLER, H. (1982): Crossing National Boundaries: Europe's First International Biosphere Reserve. *IUCN Bulletin*, 13(7–9): 67.

1983

79. BERCZIK, Á. (1983): A Duna zoológiai vizsgálatának néhány tanulsága. *Állattani Közlemények,* 69: 1–5.

1984

80. BERCZIK, Á. (1984): *Adaptility of Monitoring Systems in the Management of Biosphere Reserves in Hungary*. Conservation, science and society. II. UNESCO – UNEP (Paris), p. 384–388.

81. BERCZIK, Á. (1984): A Pilis Bioszféra Rezervátum kutatási programja. *Állattani Közlemények,* 71: 13–16.

1986

82. KVĚT,J. & BERCZIK, Á.(1986): *Research projekt on conservation science and evology within biosphere research*. UNESCO MAB Programme. Proceedings: European MAB Conference on Biosphere Reserves and Ecological Monitoring, České Budějovice, p. 266–268.

1988

83. BERCZIK, Á. & PHAM NGOC, L. (1988): Hydrobiologische Zustandsänderung während eines Jahrzehntes in einem Mittelgebirgsbach in Ungarn. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 23: 117–132.

1990

84. BERCZIK, Á. (1990): *Aquatischer Biotopschutz Neusiedler See*. Internationalen Symposiums "Schutz und Entwicklung grosser mitteleuropäischer Binnenseenlandschaften, Bodensee-Neusiedler See-Balaton". Tagungsband, Eisenstadt, p. 99–101.

85. BERCZIK, Á. (1990): *Begrüssungsworte des Tagungspräsidenten*. Wissenschaftliche Hauptreferat. 24. Arbeitstagung der IAD Szentendre/Ungarn, Budapest. p. 7–8.

1991

86. BERCZIK, Á. (1991): *Structure and function of aquatic communities, energy and nutrient cycling in the Danube*. In. LÁZÁR, G. (Ed.) Advances in Biological Research in Hungary, 1986–1990, (Ecology). MTA Szegedi Biológiai Központ, p. 52–55.

87. BERCZIK, Á. & PHAM NGOC, L. (1991): Umweltbedingungen und Makrofauna in einem Flachlandbach Ungarns. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 24: 69–87.

1992

88. DINKA, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (1992): Über die mosaikartigen Unterschiede der "Inneren Seen" im Neusiedlersee/Fertő. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 25: 51–60.

1993

89. BERCZIK, Á. (1993): Beobachtungen über die Temperaturverhältnisse der oberen Sedimentschichten im Neusiedler See. *Biologisches Forschungsinstitut für Burgenland-Bericht*, 79: 41–46.

90. BERCZIK, Á. (1993): About the thermic conditions in sediment-water zone of shallow lakes in Hungary. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 26: 53–60.

91. BERCZIK, Á. & DINKA, M. (1993): *Towards the limnological elucidation of the Neusiedlersee/Lake Fertő*. 5th International Conference on the Conservation and Management of Lakes, Stresa/Italy, p. 38–42.

92. LÁNG, I. & BERCZIK, Á. (1993): Beszámoló az EuroMAB IV. Konferenciáról (Zakopane, 1993.

szeptember 6–8.) *NHP/OHP Híradó, Magyar Nemzeti Bizottságának tájékoztatója*, 1993(4): 5–6.

93. Láng, I., Banczerowski, J. & Berczik, Á. (Eds.) (1993): *Szigetköz. Környezettudományi kutatások, környezeti állapot, ökológiai követelmények*. MTA Budapest, 145 pp.

1994

94. Berczik, Á. (1994): *Ungarn*. In. Bloesch, J. (Ed.) Gesamtbericht der Internationalen Arbeitsgemeinschaft Donauforschung über die wissenschaftliche Tätigkeit in den einzelnen Donauländern. Wien, p. 1–16.

95. Berczik, Á. (1994): Zur Problematik der Durchgängigkeit aufgrund der Erfahrungen am Wasserstufensystem Gabcikovo-Nagymaros. In. Lebensraum Donau-Europäisches Ökosystem. *Beiträge der Akademie für Natur- und Umweltschutz Baden-Württemberg, Germany*, 17: 180–186.

96. Berczik, Á. (1994): *Über die hydrobiologischen Folgen der veränderten hydrologischen Verhältnisse der kleinen Schüttinsel*. 3. Arbeitstagung, Erdwissenschaftliche Aspekte des Umweltschutzes Wien, Austria, p. 65–66.

97. Dinka, M. & Berczik, Á. (1994): *Ecotone studies in the Lake Fertő/Neusiedlersee Biosphere Reserve*. International Workshop on Ecology and Management of Aquatic-Terrestrial Ecotones, Seattle, USA, Proecedings, p. 48–58.

98. Láng, I., Banczerowski, J. & Berczik, Á. (Eds.) (1994): *Annotált Bibliográfia. A Bős (Gabčikovo) Nagymarosi Vizlépcsőrendszer hatásterületét érintő fontosabb környezeti kutatásokról*. MTA Budapest, 250 pp.

99. Láng, I., Banczerowski, J. & Berczik, Á. (Eds.) (1994): *Annotated References to the Bős (Gabčikovo)-Nagymaros Danube Barrage System Project*. MTA Budapest, 277 pp.

1995

100. Berczik, Á. (1995): Die Entstehung und Entfaltung der Donauforschung in Ungarn. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 27/28: 117–122.

101. Berczik, Á. (1995): *A folyómenti ökoszisztémák szerepe a biodiverzitás szempontjából*. In. Szarvas G. & Könczey R. (Eds.) Élővízfolyosók Magyarországon (1993–1994). Háttértanulmány. IUCN Budapest, p. 8–11.

1997

102. Berczik, Á. (1997): *Changes of the hydrobiological conditions in 1993–1994*. In. Láng, I., Banczerowski, I. & Berczik, Á. (Eds.) Studies on the environmental state of the Szigetköz after the diversion of the Danube, MTA Szigetköz Bizottság, Budapest, p. 55–60.

103. Berczik, Á. & Nosek, J. (1997): *Gerinctelen állatok kutatása a Balatonon*. In. Salánki J. (Ed.) A Balatonkutatás eredményei 1981–1996, VEAB Veszprém, p. 137–194.

104. Takáts, T., Berczik, Á. & Dinka, M. (1997): The effect of hydrological and meteorological conditions on the water chemistry of a shallow lake. *Verhandlungen des Internationalen Verein Limnologie*, 26: 392–396.

1998

105. Berczik, Á. (1998): Hydrobiological effects of a lowland river barrage system on the Danube. *Verhandlungen des Internationalen Verein Limnologie,* 26: 975–977.

1999

106. Berczik, Á. (1999): *Eröffnungsrede des Tagungspräsidenten*. 31. Konferenz der IAD, Baja, Ungarn, 1996, Limnologische Berichte Donau II, p. 3–8.

2001

107. Berczik, Á. (2001): Limnológia a Magyar Hidrológiai Társaságban. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 81: 283.

108. Kiss, A. & Berczik, Á. (2001): *A hansági Fehér-tó hidrobiológiai jellege és Cladocera, Ostracoda, Copepoda együttesei*. In. Borhidi, & A. Botta-Dukát, Z. (Eds.) Ökológia az ezredfordulón II., MTA Budapest, 127–145.

109. Varga, I. & Berczik, Á. (2001): Macroinvertebrate communities in reed litter. *Verhandlungen des Internationalen Verein Limnologie,* 27: 3566–3569.

110. Vörös, L., V. Balogh, K., Koncz, E., Berczik, Á., Dinka, M., Kiss, A., Varga, I. & Oldal, I. (2001): Hazai tavak és víztározók ökológiai állapotának felmérése: Marcali-víztározó. In. Borhidi, A. & Botta-Dukát, Z. (Eds.) Ökológia az ezredfordulón III., MTA Budapest, p. 221–238.

2002

111. BERCZIK, Á. (2002): *IV. A Magyar Dunakutató Állomás tevékenysége. 1. Dunakutatás*. In. FEKETE, G., KISS, K.T., KOVÁCSNÉ LÁNG, E., KUN, A., NOSEK, J. & RÉVÉSZ, A. (Eds.) Az MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kuttató Intézet 50 éve (1952–2002), Vácrátót, p. 285–296.

112. BERCZIK, Á. (2002): *IV. A Magyar Dunakutató Állomás tevékenysége. 3. Az MDÁ kutatómunkáját segítő kapcsolatok*. In. FEKETE, G., KISS, K.T., KOVÁCSNÉ LÁNG, E., KUN, A., NOSEK, J. & RÉVÉSZ, A. (Eds.) Az MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kuttató Intézet 50 éve (1952–2002), Vácrátót, p. 305–306.

113. BERCZIK, Á. (2002): IV. *A Magyar Dunakutató Állomás tevékenysége. 4. Az MTA Magyar Dunakutató Állomás további feladatai*. In. FEKETE, G., KISS, K.T., KOVÁCSNÉ LÁNG, E., KUN, A., NOSEK, J. & RÉVÉSZ, A. (Eds.) Az MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kuttató Intézet 50 éve (1952–2002), Vácrátót, p. 306–311.

114. DINKA, M., BERCZIK, Á., SZABÓ, E. & VARGA, I. (2002): *A nádasállomány szerkezete, vízkémiai jellemzői és az aratás hatásai a Fertőn*. In. FEKETE, G., KISS, K.T., KOVÁCSNÉ LÁNG, E., KUN, A., NOSEK, J. & RÉVÉSZ, A. (Eds.) Az MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kutató Intézet 50 éve (1952–2002), Vácrátót, p. 393–410.

115. DÉVAI, Gy., BERCZIK, Á., BÍRÓ, P., GALLÉ, L., GULYÁS, P. & BANCSI, I. (2002): A Magyar Tudományos Akadémia Biológiai Tudományok Osztálya Tiszai Tudományos Bizottságának helyzetelemzése és állásfoglalása. *Acta biologica Debrecina. Supplementum oecologica Hungarica,* 11(2): 11–22.

116. KISS, A., SCHÖLL, K. & BERCZIK, Á. (2002): A hansági Fehér-tó Cladocera, Copepoda és Rotatoria együtteseinek rövid értékelése. In. FEKETE, G., KISS, K.T., KOVÁCSNÉ LÁNG, E., KUN, A., NOSEK, J. & RÉVÉSZ, A. (Eds.) Az MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kuttató Intézet 50 éve (1952–2002), Vácrátót, p. 411–416.

2003

117. BERCZIK, Á. (2003): *Miért van szükség a gemenci vizek hidrobiológiai vizsgálatára?* In. SOMOGYVÁRI, O. (Ed.) Élet a Duna-ártéren – természetvédelemről sokszemközt című tudományos tanácskozás összefoglaló kötete, Duna-Dráva Nemzeti Park Igazgatóság & Bajai Ifjúsági *Természetvédelmi Egyesület*, Pécs, p. 7–10.

118. BERCZIK, Á. (2003): The major features of János Balogh's life work. *Acta Zoologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae,* 49: 323–325.

119. BERCZIK, Á. & VARGA, Z. (2003): *Vizi élőhelyek*. In. LÁNG. I., BEDŐ, Z. & CSETE, L. (Eds.) Növény, állat, élőhely. Magyar Tudománytár 3. MTA Társadalomkutató Központ, Kossuth Kiadó, Budapest, p. 205–223.

120. RÁTH, B., JANAUER, G., PALL, K. & BERCZIK, Á. (2003): The aquatic macrophyte vegetation in the Old Danube/Hungarian bank, and other water bodies of the Szigetköz wetlands. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie, Supplement* 147(1–2), *Large Rivers*, 14(1–2): 129–142.
doi: 10.1127/lr/14/2003/129

2004

121. DINKA, M., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E. & BERCZIK, Á., KUTRUCZ, Gy. (2004): Influence of water level fluctuation on spatial dynamic of the water chemistry at Lake Fertő/Neusiedler See. *Limnologica*, 34 (1–2): 48–56.
doi: 10.1016/S0075-9511(04)80021-5

2005

122. BERCZIK, Á. & GUTI, G. (2005): *A Szigetköz ökológiai vízigényének meghatározása, különös tekintettel a szlovák-magyar tárgyalások folytatására (Tájékoztató a Miniszterelnöki Hivatal Területfejlesztési Hivatalának megbízásából készült tanulmányról).* In. VINKLER P. (Ed.) Tudomány, Innováció, Életminőség. Az MTA intézetei az ország gyarapodásáért. MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kutató Intézet, Budapest, p. 62–63.

123. BERCZIK, Á. & GUTI, G. (2005): *A Szigetköz ökológiai vízigényének meghatározása, különös tekintettel a szlovák-magyar tárgyalások folytatására*. In. TÖRÖK, K. & KOVÁCSNÉ LÁNG, E. (Eds.) Válogatás az MTA ÖBKI kutatási eredményeiből, Vácrátót, p. 33–36.

124. DINKA, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (2005): *Néhány vízkémiai paraméter különbözősége a gemenci mellékágakban*. In. TAMÁSI, E.A. (Ed.) Élet a Duna-ártéren – ember a természetben. Bajai Ifjúsági *Természetvédelmi Egyesület,* Baja, p. 58–67.

2006

125. BERCZIK, Á. (2006): *Felelősségünk a Fertő jövőjéért az európai értékrend tükrében*. A Fertő-tó jelene és jövője Konferencia, Sopron, 2005. szeptember 22. Debreceni Egyetem TTK, Környezetgazdálkodási és Környezetpolitikai Központ, p. 1–22.

126. BERCZIK, Á. & BUZETZKY, Gy. (2006): Realistic rehabilitation of the Gemenc region of the Danubian floodplain based on modern ecological priorities. *Verhandlungen des Internationalen Verein Limnologie*, 29: 1595–1599.

127. BERCZIK, Á. & GUTI, G. (2006): *Ecological water requirements of the Szigetköz floodplain (Middle Danube)*. In. TÖRÖK, K. & LÁNG KOVÁCS, E. (Eds.) Recent research results supporting sustainability. Institute of Ecology and Botany, HAS, Vácrátót, p. 33–35.

128. JANAUER, G.A., FILZMOSER, P., OTAHELOVA, H., GABERSČIK, A., TOPIC, J., BERCZIK, Á., IGIC, R., VULCHEV, V., SARBU, A., KOHLER, A. & EXLER, N. (2006): *Macrophyte Habitat Preference, River Restoration, and the WFD: making use of the MIDCC data base*. Proceedings, 36th International Conference of IAD. Austrian Committee Danube Research/ IAD Vienna, p. 81–85.

129. SCHÖLL, K., DINKA, M., BERCZIK, Á., KISS, A., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., SCHMIDT, A., FEHÉR, G. (2006): *Hydrobiological differences in the Danubian water system with periodically connections with the Danube (Gemenc floodplain, Danube-Drava National Park, Hungary).* Proceedings 36th International Conference of IAD. Austrian Committee Danube Research/IAD Vienna, p. 338–342.

2007

130. BERCZIK, Á. (2007): *Az MTA Magyar Dunakutató Állomása (Előzmények - létesítés - kutatástörténet)*. In. NOsek, J. & OERTEL, N. (Eds.) „A Dunának, mely múlt, jelen s jövendő…”, 50 éves az MTA Magyar Dunakutató Állomása (1957–2007), MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kutató Intézet – Magyar Dunakutató Állomás, Göd – Vácrátót, p. 11–20.

131. DINKA, M., ÁGOSTON-Szabó, E., BERCZIK, Á. & KUTRUCZ, Gy. (2007): Vízjárás hatása a vízkémiai paraméterek térbeli alakulására a Fertőn. *Hidrológiai Közlöny,* 87/1: 28–34.

132. DINKA, M., BERCZIK, Á., ÁGOSTON L., SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A. & GUTI, G. (2007): *Kutatások a Fertő-Hanság területén. Fertő.* In. NOsek, J. & OERTEL, N. (Eds.) „A Dunának, mely múlt, jelen s jövendő…”, 50 éves az MTA Magyar Dunakutató Állomása (1957–2007), MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kutató Intézet – Magyar Dunakutató Állomás, Göd – Vácrátót, p. 124–139.

133. KISS, A., BERCZIK, Á., DINKA, M., SCHÖLL, K., ÁGOSTON L., GUTI, G. & PUKY, M. (2007): *Kutatások a Fertő-Hanság területén. Hanság*. In. NOsek, J. & OERTEL, N. (Eds.) „A Dunának, mely múlt, jelen s jövendő…”, 50 éves az MTA Magyar Dunakutató Állomása (1957–2007), MTA Ökológiai és Botanikai Kutató Intézet – Magyar Dunakutató Állomás, Göd – Vácrátót, p. 140–145.

2008

134. BERCZIK, Á. (2008): *The Hungarian Danube Research Station of the Hungarian Academy of Sciences (Background - Establishment - Research history)* 1957–2007. Proceedings of the 37th IAD Conference, Chisinau/Moldova, p. 8–21.

2009

135. DINKA, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (2009): *Az MTA Magyar Dunakutató Állomás fertői hidrobiológiai kutatásainak áttekintése 1972-től.* In. LAKATOS, F. & KUI, B. (Eds.) Nyugat-magyarországi Egyetem, Erdőmérnöki Kar, Kari Tudományos Konferencia Kiadvány, NymE Kiadó Sopron, p. 24–27.

136. DINKA, M., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., KISS, A., SCHÖLL, K. & BERCZIK, Á. (2009): *A biodiverzitás különleges esete: a Fertő vízterének mozaikossága*. In. LAKATOS, F. & KUI, B. (Eds.) Nyugat-magyarországi Egyetem, Erdőmérnöki Kar, Kari Tudományos Konferencia Kiadvány, NymE Kiadó Sopron, p. 200–203.

137. DINKA, M., SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E. & BERCZIK, Á. (2009): *A Nyírkai-Hany és a Keleti Mór-rétek (Fertő-Hanság Nemzeti Park) restaurácios folyamatanak hidrobiológiai vizsgálata.* In. TÖRÖK, K., KISS, K.T &, KERTÉSZ, M. (Eds.) Válogatás az MTA ÖBKI kutatási eredményeiből, 2009. ÖBKI Műhelyfüzetek 2, p. 129–137.

138. SCHÖLL, K., DINKA, M., KISS, A., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E. & BERCZIK, Á. (2009): *A Duna vizjárasának hidrobiologiai hatásai a Duna gemenci hullámterenek mellekágaiban*. In. TÖRÖK, K., KISS, K.T &, KERTÉSZ, M. (Eds.) Válogatás az MTA ÖBKI kutatási eredményeiből, 2009. ÖBKI Műhelyfüzetek 2, p. 105–113.

139. SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A., DINKA, M., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., SCHMIDT, A., FEHÉR, G. & BERCZIK, Á. (2009): *A gemenci hullámtér víztereinek hidrobiológiai különbségei (Duna-Dráva Nemzeti Park)*. Magyar Hidrológiai Társaság XXVII. Országos Vándorgyűlés, Baja, 2009. július 1–3. p. 1–11.

2010

140. ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., DINKA, M., SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A. & BERCZIK, Á. (2010): *Leaching losses with special references on nutrient dynamics from five leaf litter species in a side arm of the Danube at Gemenc floodplain, Hungary*. 38th IAD Conference Dresden, booklet 1, p. 1–6.

141. ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., DINKA, M., SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A. & BERCZIK, Á. (2010): *A vízkémiai jellemzők és a zooplankton együtesek tér- és időbeli eltérései a Külső-Béda holtágban*. In. TAMÁS E.A. (Ed.) Élet a Duna árterén. Bajai Ifjúsági *Természetvédelmi Egyesület,* Baja, p. 11–18.

142. DINKA, M., SCHÖLL, K., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., KISS, A. & BERCZIK, Á. (2010): *Water chemical characteristics and the spatio-temporal patterns of zooplankton assemblages in a side arm of the Danube (1437–1440 rkm, Hungary)*. 38th IAD Conference Dresden, booklet 2, p. 1–6.

143. KISS, A., SCHÖLL, K., DINKA, M., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E. & BERCZIK, Á. (2010): *Spatial differences of the zooplankton assemblages and chemical characteristics of water in a plesiopotamal side-arm of the Gemenc Floodplain Area (Duna-Dráva National Park, Hungary*). 38th IAD Conference Dresden, booklet 3, p. 1–6.

144. SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A., DINKA, M., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E. & BERCZIK, Á. (2010): *Spatiotemporal patterns of zooplankton densities according to water chemical caracteristics and hydrological events in a river-floodplain system (Duna-Dráva National Park, Hungary)*. 38th IAD Conference Dresden, booklet 4, p. 1–6.

2011

145. BERCZIK, Á. (2011): *A Duna-kutatás akadémiai bázisának kialakítás*áról. In. LÁNG, I. (Ed.) Akadémia, a nemzet tanácsadója. Tanulmánykötet Glatz Ferenc 70. születésnapjára. MTA Társadalomkutató Központ, Budapest, p. 1067–1074.

2012

146. ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ E., DINKA, M., SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A. & BERCZIK, Á., (2012): *Linking sediment mineralization processes with nutrient dynamics of a Danube oxbow (Gemenc, Hungary)*. IAD Limnological reports 39. Göd – Vácrátót, Hungary, p. 133–139.

147. DÓZSA-FARKAS, K., CSUZDI, CS. & BERCZIK Á. (2012): In Memoriam Prof. István Andrássy (1927–2012). *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest)*, 43(2): 109–120.

148. KISS, A., SCHÖLL, K., DINKA, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (2012): *Zooplankton monitoring in the Szigetköz floodplain of the Danube (Hungary) (1999–2011): long term results and consequences.* IAD Limnological reports 39. Göd – Vácrátót, Hungary, p. 195–201.

149. SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A., DINKA, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (2012): *Mid-term changes of planktonic rotifer communities in the Szigetköz floodplain of the Danube, Hungary (2003–2011).* IAD Limnological reports 39. Göd – Vácrátót, Hungary, p. 179–185.

150. SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A., DINKA, M. & BERCZIK, Á. (2012): Flood-pulse effects on zooplankton assemblages in a river-floodplain system (Gemenc floodplain of the Danube, Hungary). *International Review of Hydrobiology*, 97(1): 41–54. doi: 10.1002/iroh.201111427

2014

151. ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ, E., SCHÖLL, K., KISS, A., BERCZIK, Á. & DINKA, M. (2014): Decomposition of Willow Leaf Litter in an Oxbow Lake of the Danube River at Gemenc, Hungary. *Acta Zoologica Bulgarica*, Supplement 7: 197–202.

152. KISS A., ÁGOSTON-SZABÓ E., DINKA M., SCHÖLL K. & BERCZIK Á. (2014): Microcrustacean (Cladocera, Copepoda, Ostracoda)

diversity in three side arms in the Gemenc Floodplain (Danube River, Hungary) in different hydrological situations. *Acta Zoologica Bulgarica*, Supplement 7: 135–141.

153. Kalchev, R., Dinka, M., Beshkova, M., Kalcheva H., Berczik, Á. & Ágoston-Szabó, E. (2014): Factors Influencing the Chemical Characteristics and Nutrient Retention/Release Potential of Wetlands in the Middle (Hungarian) and Lower (Bulgarian) Danube River. Acta *Zoologica Bulgarica,* Supplement 7: 75–81.

154. Tarjányi N. & Berczik, Á. (2014) Spatial distribution of phytophilous macroinvertebrates in a side arm of the middle Danube river. *Acta Zoologica Bulgarica* Supplement 7: 13–17.

2015

155. Dinka M., Kiss A., Magyar N. & Ágoston-Szabó, E. (2016). Effects of the introduction of pre-treated wastewater in a shallow lake reed stand. *Open Geosciences*, 8(8): 62–77.
doi: 10.1515/geo-2016-0008

156. Kiss A., Ágoston-Szabó E., Dinka M. & Berczik, Á. (2015): Microcrustacean diversity in the Gemenc - Béda - Karapancsa Floodplains (Danube-Drava National Park), Hungary): rare and alien species. *Opuscula Zoologica (Budapest),* 46:183–197.
doi: 10.18348/opzool.2015.2.183

2016

157. Kalchev, R., Berczik, Á., Beshkova, M., Dinka, M., Kalcheva, H., Kiss, A. & Ágoston-Szabó, E. (2016): Trophic status and phytoplankton limitation conditions in selected Bulgarian and Hungarian Danube River wetlands. *Transylvanian Review of Systematical and Ecological Research*, 18(2): 19–28.
doi: 10.1515/trser-2015-0084

158. Kalcheva, H., Dinka, M., Ágoston-Szabó, E., Berczik, Á., Kalchev, R., Tarjányi, N. & Kiss, A. (2016): Bacterioplankton from two Hungarian Danube River wetlands (Béda-Karapancsa, Danube-Drava National Park) and its relations to environmental variables. *Transylvanian Review of Systematical and Ecological Research*, 18(1): 1–12.
doi: 10.1515/trser-2015-0075

Some further activities of Professor Berczik

Upon an international cooperation request organizing the long term hydrobiological research of the 417 km long Hungarian part of the Danube, then leading it according the concept of professor Endre Dudich (Eötvös Loránd University, Budapest) under the auspices of the Hungarian Danube Research Institute. Establishing an international cooperation among the research centres of 10 Danubian countries during 30 years, starting in 1957.

He was leading the hydrobiological monitoring of the influenced area of the barrage system in Bős (Gabcikovo) along the Hungarian-Czechoslovak part of the Danube with the participation of 15 researchers from 1991 to 2016. (a report of 4500 pages). Considering the intentions of the HAS he compiled the written documents of the Hague international legal process. He continuously participated in this kind of work done by state institutions – occasionally as a government representative – during 15 years. For four years he was the Hungarian chairman of the joint committee of the Hungarian and Slovak Academy of Sciences.

In a German and Hungarian cooperation, with the help of a subsidy granted by DBU (Deutsche Bundesstiftung Umwelt) he was leading the investigation of the river – flood plain hydrobiological interactions on the territory of Gemenc along the Hungarian Danube with 12 Hungarian researchers between 2005 and 2010. (38 publications, a report of 260 pages). The German partner institute was WWF Aueninstitut, Rastatt. The director, Dr. Prof. Emil Dister was the leader of the whole project and also that of the German project part.

The 10 year long biological and chemical examination of the Danube bank filtered drinking water well-field and ground water enrichment basins of the Budapest Waterworks. Leading the work between 1957 and 1967, involving 6 researchers. A report of 700 pages was made and experts' opinions were given.

Based on an agreement between the Hungarian and the Austrian Academy of Sciences the first Hungarian organized hydrobiological research of Lake Fertő /Neusiedler. The elaboration of the concept and partly also the leading of the research was Berczik's task. However, a significant part of the research work and its coordination were done by assistant professor Mária Dinka. In the period between 1972 and 2016, 191 academic articles were published by 63 authors.